			3
	1 :	1	INDEX
	± 1 STATE OF MINNESOTA IN DISTRICT COURT	2	EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON9
	2 COUNTY OF RAMSEY SECOND JUDICIAL DISTRICT	3	BEGINNING OF TAPE 271
	3	4	BEGINNING OF TAPE 3136
	4	5	
	5 DOE 1,	6	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 18151
1	6 Plaintiff,	7	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 38170
	7 YZ.	8	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 45186
1	ARCHDIOCESE OF ST. PAUL AND MINNEAPOLIS, DIOCESE OF WIKONA	9	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 99188
	9 Gand THOMAS ADAMSON;	1	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 99188
	10 Refendants.	10	
	12	11	* * *
	13 Deposition of AKCHBISHOP JOHN	12	
	14 NIENSTEDT, taken pursuent to Hotice of Taking	13	
	ib Deposition, and taken before Gary W. Hermes, s	14	
	16 Notary Public is and for the County of Ramsey,	15	
	17 State of Minnesota, on the 2nd day of April,	16	
	18 2014, at 30 East 7th Street, St. Paul,	17	
	19 Minnesota, commencing at approximately 5:05	1	
	20 o'clock a.m.	18	
	21	19	
	22	20	
	24 AFFILIATED COURT REPORTERS	21	
	2935 OLD HIGHWAY B 25 ST. PAUL, MN 55113 (612)338-4348	22	
	,	23	
		24	
		25	
	2		4
1	APPEARANCES:	1	PROCEEDINGS
2	JEFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G.	2	* * *
3			
	FINNEGAN, ESQ., SARAH ODEGAARD, ESQ., and ELIN	3	MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Let's start
4	LINDSTROM, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson	4	the record for purposes of the deposition, and
6	Street, Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101,	5	before we begin the actual deposition of the
6	appeared for Plaintiff.	6	archblshop, there are a few matters that we
7	DANIEL A. HAWS, ESQ., Attorney at	7	need to put on the record.
8	Law, 30 East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul,	8	The first pertains to the disclosure
9	Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of	9	or, more accurately, the lack of disclosure as
10	St. Paul and Minneapolis.	10	we interpret the order of the court. It was
11	THOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at	11	our understanding and belief that Judge Van de
12	Law, 2200 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street,	12	North ordered the archdiocese to produce the
13	St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for		-
1		13	documents and the files that we requested, at
14	Archdlocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis.	14	least for purposes of Archbishop Nienstedt's
15	THOMAS R. BRAUN, ESQ., Attorney at	15	deposition, and we did not receive anything
16	Law, 117 East Center Street, Rochester,	16	until 5:45 p.m. on Monday. When we dld, it
17	Minnesota 55904, appeared for Diocese of	17	was formatted, I think, in disk and
18	Winona.	18	MR. FINNEGAN: USB drive.
19	JOSEPH F. KUEPPERS, ESQ., Chancellor	19	MR. ANDERSON: or a zip drive,
20	for Civil Affairs, 101 East 5th Street, Suite	20	and contained in that were some materials, but
	TOT CIVIL ATIONS, TOT East Still Sticet, Suite		
		21	far from what had been requested for from
21	800, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for	21	far from what had been requested, far from
21 22	800, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis.	22	what had been required, in our view. It was
21 22 23	800, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. ALSO PRESENT:	22 23	what had been required, in our view. It was not only thus incomplete, there were
21 22 23 24	800, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. ALSO PRESENT: Dean Hibben, videographer	22	what had been required, in our view. It was not only thus incomplete, there were redactions and deletions and omissions that we
21 22 23 24 25	800, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. ALSO PRESENT:	22 23	what had been required, in our view. It was not only thus incomplete, there were

of the court as we read it and understood it 2 to be. We, then, hustled to try to review

3 what was turned over in preparation for this, and realizing that we had less than what was

expected.

6 Yesterday at five p.m., we received 7 a second disclosure with a letter and in it

8 there was a disk in this case with some

9 additional disclosures pertaining to some

10 additional files. We have not had time, nor

11 will we use or attempt to use any of the

12 materials provided at five o'clock last night.

13 There's no way that is feasible or realistic.

14 On quick review of that, however, it may

15 appear that that disclosure continues to be

less than complete and not in compliance with

17 the court order, so it is our position just

18 for this record that the archdiocese is in

noncompliance with the orders of the court as 19

20 it pertains to the disclosures required to be

21 made for purposes of this deposition. And I

think that's all I have to say about that for

23 the moment.

24 MR. HAWS: Well, just to respond, 25 first, we produced all the priest files that

1 existed and we put the redactions in in

2 accordance with what we had stated we would

when we were in front of the court the week 3

before, or last week, whenever that was. 4

5 We also advised you that this

6 process of producing these files was extremely

cumbersome and time-consuming and that in our

letters we provided additional dates for

9 depositions of the archbishop if you felt you

10 needed it, and no one contacted us to make any

such requests. So we believe that we have

12 complied as best as we possibly can. We've

explained the difficulties in getting all of 13

14 this information to you in the time frame that

15 you had requested, and so we're proceeding by

providing you with what we could as best we 16

17 could and in compliance with the court order.

18 We don't agree with your rendition and,

obviously, we'll supplement the record and 19

Identify for the court whatever we need to 20

should we get to that point. 21

22 MR. ANDERSON: I don't expect you to

23 agree with our view today. I do believe,

however, that you made those same arguments to 24

the court, I think they were rejected as to

1 deletions and non-productions and I think the

order is clear, but it will speak for itself 2

and we'll take it up another day.

4 Just for purposes of mechanics of

today, the court has ordered a deposition to 5

6 be taken for four hours of the archbishop. I

will expect there not to be speaking

objections. If you have legal objections, I'm

sure you'll state them. If there are speaking

10 objections, I will count that time as not

against the four hours. So I will have 11

12 somebody calculating the time for speaking

13 objections. If you choose to make speaking

14 objections, I just want to alert you to that.

15 If it at any time you choose to take

a break, Archbishop, that's fine. 16

THE WITNESS: Okay. Thank you.

MR. ANDERSON: Anything else by way

19 of housekeeping before we proceed?

MR. HAWS: (Shakes head).

MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Let's begin

22 the deposition.

17

18

20

21

23

MR. HIBBEN: We are on the record.

24 This is the videotape deposition of Archbishop

John Nienstedt taken on April 2nd, 2014. The 25

time now is approximately 9:05 a.m.

2 The deposition is being taken in the

3 matter of Doe 1 versus the Archdiocese of

Minneapolis and St. Paul, et al., in the state 4

of Minnesota, District Court, County of

Ramsey, Second Judicial District. This is

case number 62-CV-13-4075. The deposition is 7

taking place in St. Paul, Minnesota. 8

9 My name is Dean Hibben. I'm the

10 videographer representing Affiliated Video.

11 Will counsel please identify

12 themselves for the record?

MR. ANDERSON: For the plaintiff,

14 Jeff Anderson.

13

15

18

21

MR. FINNEGAN: For the plaintiff,

16 Mike Finnegan.

17 MS. ODEGAARD: For the plaintiff,

Sarah Odegaard.

19 MS. LINDSTROM: For the plaintiff,

20 Elin Lindstrom.

MR. HAWS: Dan Haws for the

22 Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis.

23 MR. WIESER: Tom Wieser for the

24

Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. 25

MR. BRAUN: Thomas Braun on behalf

			T		44
1		9 of the Diocese of Winona.	1	Δ.	11 I don't believe so.
2			2		You've made representations to the
3		MR. KUEPPERS: Joseph Kueppers on behalf of the Archdiocese of St. Paul and	3	Œ.	parishloners, have you not, through bulletins
4			4		and otherwise?
4		Minneapolls. MR. HIBBEN: And would the court	5	Δ	Yes, I have.
5			6		You have included such representations in
6		reporter please swear in the witness?	7	Œ.	materials demonstrated or prepared by the
7		ARCHBISHOP JOHN NIENSTEDT,	8		archdiocese and distributed to parishloners
8		called as a witness, being first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows:	9		and the public concerning priests in
10		EXAMINATION	10		ministries who are safe?
11		BY MR. ANDERSON:	11	Α.	
12	Q.	Archbishop, would you please state your full	12	_	Yeah.
13	Q.	• • •	13	Α.	or the environments are safe?
1	Λ	name for the record and spell your last? John Clayton Nienstedt, Jr.,	14	Q.	The environments are safe.
14	A.		' '		Yeah.
15	0	N-i-e-n-s-t-e-d-t.	15	_	
16	Q.	You've given depositions before, so you	16	Q.	Do you continue to claim that the environment of the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis
17		understand the protocol here today, do you	17		·
18		not?	18		is safe for the children?
19	Α.	I I think so.	19		I do. I do.
20	Ų.	Okay. And it's correct to state that you were	20	w.	I'm going to show you what we've marked
21		appointed and eventually installed as a	21		(Discussion out of the hearing of
22		coadjutor in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and	23		the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:
23	۸	Minneapolis In the year 2006?	24	Q.	
24	Α.	2007. 2007. What would have been the date of the	25	w.	
125	(1				received any information from any solitce foat
25	Q.			_	received any information from any source that
	Q.	10			12
1		10 installation?	1		12 causes you to want to change any of the
1 2	Q. A.	10 installation? It would have been June 29th, 2007. It wasn't	1 2		12 causes you to want to change any of the statements you have made about the safety of
1 2 3		installation? It would have been June 29th, 2007. It wasn't an installation per se. It's just when you	1 2 3	Δ.	causes you to want to change any of the statements you have made about the safety of children in this archdiocese?
1 2 3 4	Α.	installation? It would have been June 29th, 2007. It wasn't an installation per se. It's just when you become a coadjutor, you're just received.	1 2 3 4	Α.	12 causes you to want to change any of the statements you have made about the safety of children in this archdiocese? Just in the last month, I did discover that
1 2 3 4 5		installation? It would have been June 29th, 2007. It wasn't an installation per se. It's just when you become a coadjutor, you're just received. And then you were appointed to be the	1 2 3 4 5	A.	causes you to want to change any of the statements you have made about the safety of children in this archdiocese? Just in the last month, I did discover that there was a priest who had offended who
1 2 3 4 5 6	A. Q.	installation? It would have been June 29th, 2007. It wasn't an installation per se. It's just when you become a coadjutor, you're just received. And then you were appointed to be the archbishop as of what date?	1 2 3 4 5 6	Α.	causes you to want to change any of the statements you have made about the safety of children in this archdiocese? Just in the last month, I did discover that there was a priest who had offended who retired, but continued periodically to
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Q.	installation? It would have been June 29th, 2007. It wasn't an installation per se. It's just when you become a coadjutor, you're just received. And then you were appointed to be the archbishop as of what date? May 2nd, 2008.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	A.	causes you to want to change any of the statements you have made about the safety of children in this archdiocese? Just in the last month, I did discover that there was a priest who had offended who retired, but continued periodically to celebrate mass on weekends, and I was not
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q.	installation? It would have been June 29th, 2007. It wasn't an installation per se. It's just when you become a coadjutor, you're just received. And then you were appointed to be the archbishop as of what date? May 2nd, 2008. During your tenure as archbishop, it is	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A.	causes you to want to change any of the statements you have made about the safety of children in this archdiocese? Just in the last month, I did discover that there was a priest who had offended who retired, but continued periodically to celebrate mass on weekends, and I was not aware of his presence and I was not aware that
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	installation? It would have been June 29th, 2007. It wasn't an installation per se. It's just when you become a coadjutor, you're just received. And then you were appointed to be the archbishop as of what date? May 2nd, 2008. During your tenure as archbishop, it is correct to state that you have made a number	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A.	causes you to want to change any of the statements you have made about the safety of children in this archdiocese? Just in the last month, I did discover that there was a priest who had offended who retired, but continued periodically to celebrate mass on weekends, and I was not aware of his presence and I was not aware that he was publicly in ministry. And as soon as I
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	installation? It would have been June 29th, 2007. It wasn't an installation per se. It's just when you become a coadjutor, you're just received. And then you were appointed to be the archbishop as of what date? May 2nd, 2008. During your tenure as archbishop, it is correct to state that you have made a number of public statements concerning the fact that	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		causes you to want to change any of the statements you have made about the safety of children in this archdiocese? Just in the last month, I did discover that there was a priest who had offended who retired, but continued periodically to celebrate mass on weekends, and I was not aware of his presence and I was not aware that he was publicly in ministry. And as soon as I realized it, I had his faculties removed.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q.	installation? It would have been June 29th, 2007. It wasn't an installation per se. It's just when you become a coadjutor, you're just received. And then you were appointed to be the archbishop as of what date? May 2nd, 2008. During your tenure as archbishop, it is correct to state that you have made a number of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	causes you to want to change any of the statements you have made about the safety of children in this archdiocese? Just in the last month, I did discover that there was a priest who had offended who retired, but continued periodically to celebrate mass on weekends, and I was not aware of his presence and I was not aware that he was publicly in ministry. And as soon as I realized it, I had his faculties removed. And who is that?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A. Q.	installation? It would have been June 29th, 2007. It wasn't an installation per se. It's just when you become a coadjutor, you're just received. And then you were appointed to be the archbishop as of what date? May 2nd, 2008. During your tenure as archbishop, it is correct to state that you have made a number of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		causes you to want to change any of the statements you have made about the safety of children in this archdiocese? Just in the last month, I did discover that there was a priest who had offended who retired, but continued periodically to celebrate mass on weekends, and I was not aware of his presence and I was not aware that he was publicly in ministry. And as soon as I realized it, I had his faculties removed. And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q.	installation? It would have been June 29th, 2007. It wasn't an installation per se. It's just when you become a coadjutor, you're just received. And then you were appointed to be the archbishop as of what date? May 2nd, 2008. During your tenure as archbishop, it is correct to state that you have made a number of public statements concerning the fact that — the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not? I have done that, yes.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A.	causes you to want to change any of the statements you have made about the safety of children in this archdiocese? Just in the last month, I did discover that there was a priest who had offended who retired, but continued periodically to celebrate mass on weekends, and I was not aware of his presence and I was not aware that he was publicly in ministry. And as soon as I realized it, I had his faculties removed. And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan. And any other time, other than in the last
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A. Q.	installation? It would have been June 29th, 2007. It wasn't an installation per se. It's just when you become a coadjutor, you're just received. And then you were appointed to be the archbishop as of what date? May 2nd, 2008. During your tenure as archbishop, it is correct to state that you have made a number of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not? I have done that, yes. When did you first begin doing that as	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A.	causes you to want to change any of the statements you have made about the safety of children in this archdiocese? Just in the last month, I did discover that there was a priest who had offended who retired, but continued periodically to celebrate mass on weekends, and I was not aware of his presence and I was not aware that he was publicly in ministry. And as soon as I realized it, I had his faculties removed. And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan. And any other time, other than in the last month, that causes you to believe that the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q.	installation? It would have been June 29th, 2007. It wasn't an installation per se. It's just when you become a coadjutor, you're just received. And then you were appointed to be the archbishop as of what date? May 2nd, 2008. During your tenure as archbishop, it is correct to state that you have made a number of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not? I have done that, yes. When did you first begin doing that as archbishop?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A.	causes you to want to change any of the statements you have made about the safety of children in this archdiocese? Just in the last month, I did discover that there was a priest who had offended who retired, but continued periodically to celebrate mass on weekends, and I was not aware of his presence and I was not aware that he was publicly in ministry. And as soon as I realized it, I had his faculties removed. And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan. And any other time, other than in the last month, that causes you to believe that the statements that you had made earlier about the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	installation? It would have been June 29th, 2007. It wasn't an installation per se. It's just when you become a coadjutor, you're just received. And then you were appointed to be the archbishop as of what date? May 2nd, 2008. During your tenure as archbishop, it is correct to state that you have made a number of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not? I have done that, yes. When did you first begin doing that as archbishop? I don't recall.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A.	causes you to want to change any of the statements you have made about the safety of children in this archdiocese? Just in the last month, I did discover that there was a priest who had offended who retired, but continued periodically to celebrate mass on weekends, and I was not aware of his presence and I was not aware that he was publicly in ministry. And as soon as I realized it, I had his faculties removed. And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan. And any other time, other than in the last month, that causes you to believe that the statements that you had made earlier about the safety of the children and the absence of
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q.	installation? It would have been June 29th, 2007. It wasn't an installation per se. It's just when you become a coadjutor, you're just received. And then you were appointed to be the archbishop as of what date? May 2nd, 2008. During your tenure as archbishop, it is correct to state that you have made a number of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not? I have done that, yes. When did you first begin doing that as archbishop? I don't recall. How many times would you estimate you had	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A.	causes you to want to change any of the statements you have made about the safety of children in this archdiocese? Just in the last month, I did discover that there was a priest who had offended who retired, but continued periodically to celebrate mass on weekends, and I was not aware of his presence and I was not aware that he was publicly in ministry. And as soon as I realized it, I had his faculties removed. And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan. And any other time, other than in the last month, that causes you to believe that the statements that you had made earlier about the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	installation? It would have been June 29th, 2007. It wasn't an installation per se. It's just when you become a coadjutor, you're just received. And then you were appointed to be the archbishop as of what date? May 2nd, 2008. During your tenure as archbishop, it is correct to state that you have made a number of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not? I have done that, yes. When did you first begin doing that as archbishop? I don't recall. How many times would you estimate you had represented to the public and to the people	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A.	causes you to want to change any of the statements you have made about the safety of children in this archdiocese? Just in the last month, I did discover that there was a priest who had offended who retired, but continued periodically to celebrate mass on weekends, and I was not aware of his presence and I was not aware that he was publicly in ministry. And as soon as I realized it, I had his faculties removed. And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan. And any other time, other than in the last month, that causes you to believe that the statements that you had made earlier about the safety of the children and the absence of offenders in the archdiocese ministry to be corrected?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	installation? It would have been June 29th, 2007. It wasn't an installation per se. It's just when you become a coadjutor, you're just received. And then you were appointed to be the archbishop as of what date? May 2nd, 2008. During your tenure as archbishop, it is correct to state that you have made a number of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not? I have done that, yes. When did you first begin doing that as archbishop? I don't recall. How many times would you estimate you had represented to the public and to the people that there are no offending priests in	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q.	causes you to want to change any of the statements you have made about the safety of children in this archdiocese? Just in the last month, I did discover that there was a priest who had offended who retired, but continued periodically to celebrate mass on weekends, and I was not aware of his presence and I was not aware that he was publicly in ministry. And as soon as I realized it, I had his faculties removed. And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan. And any other time, other than in the last month, that causes you to believe that the statements that you had made earlier about the safety of the children and the absence of offenders in the archdiocese ministry to be corrected?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	installation? It would have been June 29th, 2007. It wasn't an installation per se. It's just when you become a coadjutor, you're just received. And then you were appointed to be the archbishop as of what date? May 2nd, 2008. During your tenure as archbishop, it is correct to state that you have made a number of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not? I have done that, yes. When did you first begin doing that as archbishop? I don't recall. How many times would you estimate you had represented to the public and to the people that there are no offending priests in ministry here in the Archdiocese of St. Paul	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q.	causes you to want to change any of the statements you have made about the safety of children in this archdiocese? Just in the last month, I did discover that there was a priest who had offended who retired, but continued periodically to celebrate mass on weekends, and I was not aware of his presence and I was not aware that he was publicly in ministry. And as soon as I realized it, I had his faculties removed. And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan. And any other time, other than in the last month, that causes you to believe that the statements that you had made earlier about the safety of the children and the absence of offenders in the archdiocese ministry to be corrected? Could you restate the question, please?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	installation? It would have been June 29th, 2007. It wasn't an installation per se. It's just when you become a coadjutor, you're just received. And then you were appointed to be the archbishop as of what date? May 2nd, 2008. During your tenure as archbishop, it is correct to state that you have made a number of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not? I have done that, yes. When did you first begin doing that as archbishop? I don't recall. How many times would you estimate you had represented to the public and to the people that there are no offending priests in ministry here in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q.	causes you to want to change any of the statements you have made about the safety of children in this archdiocese? Just in the last month, I did discover that there was a priest who had offended who retired, but continued periodically to celebrate mass on weekends, and I was not aware of his presence and I was not aware that he was publicly in ministry. And as soon as I realized it, I had his faculties removed. And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan. And any other time, other than in the last month, that causes you to believe that the statements that you had made earlier about the safety of the children and the absence of offenders in the archdiocese ministry to be corrected? Could you restate the question, please? Have you received any other information that
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	installation? It would have been June 29th, 2007. It wasn't an installation per se. It's just when you become a coadjutor, you're just received. And then you were appointed to be the archbishop as of what date? May 2nd, 2008. During your tenure as archbishop, it is correct to state that you have made a number of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not? I have done that, yes. When did you first begin doing that as archbishop? I don't recall. How many times would you estimate you had represented to the public and to the people that there are no offending priests in ministry here in the Archdiocese of St. Paul	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q.	causes you to want to change any of the statements you have made about the safety of children in this archdiocese? Just in the last month, I did discover that there was a priest who had offended who retired, but continued periodically to celebrate mass on weekends, and I was not aware of his presence and I was not aware that he was publicly in ministry. And as soon as I realized it, I had his faculties removed. And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan. And any other time, other than in the last month, that causes you to believe that the statements that you had made earlier about the safety of the children and the absence of offenders in the archdiocese ministry to be corrected? Could you restate the question, please? Have you received any other information that tells you that the statements you made about
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	installation? It would have been June 29th, 2007. It wasn't an installation per se. It's just when you become a coadjutor, you're just received. And then you were appointed to be the archbishop as of what date? May 2nd, 2008. During your tenure as archbishop, it is correct to state that you have made a number of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not? I have done that, yes. When did you first begin doing that as archbishop? I don't recall. How many times would you estimate you had represented to the public and to the people that there are no offending priests in ministry here in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis? I can't recall exactly, but I don't think that	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q.	causes you to want to change any of the statements you have made about the safety of children in this archdiocese? Just in the last month, I did discover that there was a priest who had offended who retired, but continued periodically to celebrate mass on weekends, and I was not aware of his presence and I was not aware that he was publicly in ministry. And as soon as I realized it, I had his faculties removed. And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan. And any other time, other than in the last month, that causes you to believe that the statements that you had made earlier about the safety of the children and the absence of offenders in the archdiocese ministry to be corrected? Could you restate the question, please? Have you received any other information that tells you that the statements you made about the safety of the children in the archdiocese
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	installation? It would have been June 29th, 2007. It wasn't an installation per se. It's just when you become a coadjutor, you're just received. And then you were appointed to be the archbishop as of what date? May 2nd, 2008. During your tenure as archbishop, it is correct to state that you have made a number of public statements concerning the fact that the representation that there are no offending priests in ministry, have you not? I have done that, yes. When did you first begin doing that as archbishop? I don't recall. How many times would you estimate you had represented to the public and to the people that there are no offending priests in ministry here in the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis? I can't recall exactly, but I don't think that they have been many.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q.	causes you to want to change any of the statements you have made about the safety of children in this archdiocese? Just in the last month, I did discover that there was a priest who had offended who retired, but continued periodically to celebrate mass on weekends, and I was not aware of his presence and I was not aware that he was publicly in ministry. And as soon as I realized it, I had his faculties removed. And who is that? I believe it's Father LaVan. And any other time, other than in the last month, that causes you to believe that the statements that you had made earlier about the safety of the children and the absence of offenders in the archdiocese ministry to be corrected? Could you restate the question, please? Have you received any other information that tells you that the statements you made about the safety of the children in the archdiocese were not true?

What were you told about how these priests who

had been accused were actually being monitored

so that they would not offend or re-offend?

23

24

25

program?

Yes, POMS is --

Spell that for us.

23

24

- 21 A. Well, I was told that we have a promoter of 1 these safe environments who meets regularly 2 with the individuals. I was told that they 3 were undergoing regular therapy, that they were in spiritual direction and that they had 5 to sign a contract to the effect of how they 6 would be monitored. 7 Q. Who was the promoter of safe environment? 8 A. Right now it's John Selvig. 9 Q. Who was It then? 10 11 A. I can't recall the name. MR. HAWS: When you say "then," 12 13 you're referring to the time of the meeting?
- MR. ANDERSON: Yes. 14
- A. I can't recall his name. 15 16 BY MR. ANDERSON:

1

Q. And when you say that they were to sign an 17 agreement, would that be an agreement not to 18 re-offend? 19

A. It was a -- it was a signed statement

- indicating what we expected of them. I don't 21 believe that it said in those categories, 22 although it was understood that they weren't 23
- 24 to offend again.
- Q. And did you have any personal knowledge or 25

experience with offenders, clergy or non-

- clergy, who are accused and who have offended, 2
- that there's a high recidivism rate and when 3
- they do re-offend, they often lie and deny 4
- about It so that you can't rely upon them? 5
- Were you aware of that?
- A. I believe I was, yes. 7
- Q. Well, then, what made you think, then, if you 8 dld, that simply monitoring them and asking if 9 they're re-offending would work? 10
- A. I asked Father McDonough at that meeting to 11 tell me what we were doing in terms of making 12 sure that these men were being monitored and 13 that they had a program that we were holding 14 them to. 15
- Q. Did you, as a result of that meeting, disclose 16 to anybody in the public or any of the 17 parishioners any of the names that you were 18 given by your team about those priests who 19 were being monitored and who had offended? 20
- A. I did not personally, no. 21
- Q. Did anybody under your direction, working with 22 and under or for you in the archdiocese? 23
- A. I believe I was told that Father McDonough 24 carried out those disclosures. 25

- Q. What disclosures did he make?
- He -- he did not -- as I recall, he did not 2
 - tell me exactly who he made the disclosures
- to, but, generally speaking, they were people in the parish that he served. 5
- Well, didn't you ask? Didn't you say, "Father 6 Q.
- McDonough, we have a number of priests who 7
- you" -- and that number you can't remember 8
 - today, "who are are under monitoring, who we
- know have offended in the past," didn't you go 10
- back and say, "Tell me exactly what you're 11
- going to do and when you're going to do it to 12
- make the public know"? 13

9

- I asked for that meeting so that I would 14 Α. understand more clearly how the environments 15
- that we have in our parishes and our schools 16 17 would be safe for children and that's our
- primary objective. 18
- Archbishop, isn't it correct that you really 19 Q. didn't want the public and the people to know 20 who was being monitored at that time? 21
- MR. HAWS: Well, that's objection, 22
- 23 that's argumentative, counsel.
- BY MR. ANDERSON: 24
- You can answer the question. 25 Q.

- A. I don't believe that's true, no. 1
- 2 Q. Well, then, can you tell me exactly what
- offenders that had been monitored or under 3
- monitoring were, then, actually disclosed to 4
- the public as a result of that meeting?
- 6 I can't answer that, no.
- Q. Can you tell me when any of those offenders 7
- who were disclosed to you at that meeting were 8
- ever disclosed to the public? 9
- A. I -- I know that they have been. I can't tell 10
- you the exact dates or the times that they 11
 - have been disclosed, but they have been
- 13 disclosed.

- Q. Can you tell me the name of any offender or 14
- the time in which it was done when the 15
- archdiocese, under your direction, either 16
- Kevin McDonough or anybody else, made an 17
- actual disclosure and it wasn't made by 18
- somebody, some third party --19
- 20 A. Well, yes.
- Q. -- such as media or ourselves? 21
- A. This past October, I believe, we made our 22 23
 - first disclosures.
- 24 Q. So is it correct to say, then, that from your 25

			-		
		25			27
1		your installation that you described, between	1		serving?
2		that and October 13th of this last year	2		MR. ANDERSON: I'm speaking the
3		October of this last year, you can't identify	3	A	priests that are being monitored.
4		today any disclosures made of any of these	4	A.	Well MR. HAWS: Other than those who are
5		accused offenders who were being monitored to	5		
6	_	the public?	6		serving?
7	Α.	Well, in that	7		MR. ANDERSON: The question stands.
8		MR. HAWS: Objection, that misstates	8	_	BY MR. ANDERSON:
9		testimony.	9	Q.	You identified a number of priests who are
10	Α.	In that meeting that I had, Father McDonough	10		being monitored, right?
11		told me how we approach the situation and what	11	Α.	Correct. Correct.
12		kind of disclosures he made. He didn't tell	12	Q.	They are all priests who are in ministry,
13		me exactly which disclosures and what day the	13		correct?
14		disclosures were made on a particular	14	Α.	•
15		individual.	15	Q.	They're out of ministry, they're still
16		BY MR. ANDERSON:	16	_	priests?
17	Q.	Well, I'm asking you what disclosures were	17	Α.	Correct.
18		made to the public. I appreciate you have	18	Q.	They're still active as priests?
19		this information in your inner circle of the	19	A.	No. They wouldn't be if they were out of
20		chancellors and the delegate, Father	20		ministry, they wouldn't be active as priests.
21		McDonough who I think was then vicar	21	Q.	-
22		general, wasn't he also?	22		community, right, but not in ministry, is that
23	A.	Not at the time I was coadjutor, yes.	23		what you're saying?
24	Q.	Yeah. And, in any case, we'll call them your	24	Α.	I don't understand what you mean by
25		inner circle, but beyond your inner circle,	25		"capacíties."
		AND A STATE OF STATE			
10		26			28
1			1	Q.	Well, they were
		26	2	Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of
1		26 I'm asking you to tell me, If you can, if there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were		Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)
1 2		26 I'm asking you to tell me, If you can, if there were any disclosures made of any of	2		Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:
1 2 3		26 I'm asking you to tell me, If you can, if there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were	2 3		Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the
1 2 3 4	A.	26 I'm asking you to tell me, If you can, if there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October	2 3 4		Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:
1 2 3 4 5	A.	I'm asking you to tell me, If you can, if there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013?	2 3 4 5		Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes?
1 2 3 4 5 6	A.	I'm asking you to tell me, If you can, if there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of	2 3 4 5 6		Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	A.	I'm asking you to tell me, If you can, if there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q.	I'm asking you to tell me, If you can, if there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8		I'm asking you to tell me, If you can, if there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		I'm asking you to tell me, If you can, if there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q.	I'm asking you to tell me, If you can, if there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the monitoring system, the POMS program, included
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q.	I'm asking you to tell me, if you can, if there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes? My recollection is, as I recollect now, it was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the monitoring system, the POMS program, included priests who had abused children and and
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	I'm asking you to tell me, If you can, if there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes? My recollection is, as I recollect now, it was the pastor and the trustees of the parish.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the monitoring system, the POMS program, included priests who had abused children and and priests who had other behavioral difficulties.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q.	I'm asking you to tell me, If you can, if there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes? My recollection is, as I recollect now, it was the pastor and the trustees of the parish. What about the parishioners and the public,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the monitoring system, the POMS program, included priests who had abused children and and priests who had other behavioral difficulties. For example, if they had been arrested for a
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q.	I'm asking you to tell me, If you can, if there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes? My recollection is, as I recollect now, It was the pastor and the trustees of the parish. What about the parishioners and the public, didn't they have a right to know who was being	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the monitoring system, the POMS program, included priests who had abused children and and priests who had other behavioral difficulties. For example, if they had been arrested for a DW a drunk while driving while while
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q.	I'm asking you to tell me, If you can, if there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes? My recollection is, as I recollect now, it was the pastor and the trustees of the parish. What about the parishioners and the public, didn't they have a right to know who was being monitored and who had been accused?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the monitoring system, the POMS program, included priests who had abused children and and priests who had other behavioral difficulties. For example, if they had been arrested for a
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q.	I'm asking you to tell me, If you can, if there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes? My recollection is, as I recollect now, it was the pastor and the trustees of the parish. What about the parishioners and the public, didn't they have a right to know who was being monitored and who had been accused? I I find it difficult to answer that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the monitoring system, the POMS program, included priests who had abused children and and priests who had other behavioral difficulties. For example, if they had been arrested for a DW a drunk while driving while while drunk or other kinds of abnormal, I would say, behaviors, so that was all put together. It
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q.	I'm asking you to tell me, If you can, if there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes? My recollection is, as I recollect now, It was the pastor and the trustees of the parish. What about the parishioners and the public, didn't they have a right to know who was being monitored and who had been accused? I I find it difficult to answer that question.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the monitoring system, the POMS program, included priests who had abused children and and priests who had other behavioral difficulties. For example, if they had been arrested for a DW a drunk while driving while while drunk or other kinds of abnormal, I would say, behaviors, so that was all put together. It wasn't just those who had abused children.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q.	I'm asking you to tell me, If you can, if there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes? My recollection is, as I recollect now, it was the pastor and the trustees of the parish. What about the parishioners and the public, didn't they have a right to know who was being monitored and who had been accused? I I find it difficult to answer that question. Don't you think they have a right to know who	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the monitoring system, the POMS program, included priests who had abused children and and priests who had other behavioral difficulties. For example, if they had been arrested for a DW a drunk while driving while while drunk or other kinds of abnormal, I would say, behaviors, so that was all put together. It wasn't just those who had abused children.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q.	I'm asking you to tell me, If you can, if there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes? My recollection is, as I recollect now, It was the pastor and the trustees of the parish. What about the parishioners and the public, didn't they have a right to know who was being monitored and who had been accused? I I find it difficult to answer that question. Don't you think they have a right to know who has abused children and who's being monitored	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the monitoring system, the POMS program, included priests who had abused children and and priests who had other behavioral difficulties. For example, if they had been arrested for a DW a drunk while driving while while drunk or other kinds of abnormal, I would say, behaviors, so that was all put together. It wasn't just those who had abused children.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q.	I'm asking you to tell me, If you can, if there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes? My recollection is, as I recollect now, It was the pastor and the trustees of the parish. What about the parishioners and the public, didn't they have a right to know who was being monitored and who had been accused? I I find it difficult to answer that question. Don't you think they have a right to know who has abused children and who's being monitored in addition to the pastor and the trustees so	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the monitoring system, the POMS program, included priests who had abused children and and priests who had other behavioral difficulties. For example, if they had been arrested for a DW a drunk while driving while while drunk or other kinds of abnormal, I would say, behaviors, so that was all put together. It wasn't just those who had abused children. How many, then, that were accused of having
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q.	I'm asking you to tell me, If you can, if there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes? My recollection is, as I recollect now, It was the pastor and the trustees of the parish. What about the parishioners and the public, didn't they have a right to know who was being monitored and who had been accused? I I find it difficult to answer that question. Don't you think they have a right to know who has abused children and who's being monitored in addition to the pastor and the trustees so they can protect their kids and know who might	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the monitoring system, the POMS program, included priests who had abused children and and priests who had other behavioral difficulties. For example, if they had been arrested for a DW a drunk while driving while while drunk or other kinds of abnormal, I would say, behaviors, so that was all put together. It wasn't just those who had abused children. How many, then, that were accused of having abused children were disclosed to you that were under monitoring? I don't recall that number.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q.	I'm asking you to tell me, If you can, if there were any disclosures made of any of these offenders identified to you who were under monitoring to the public until October of 2013? Father McDonough informed me that as part of our procedures, we would disclose to certain people in parishes where where priests had served. And how was it determined who would be told in those parishes? My recollection is, as I recollect now, It was the pastor and the trustees of the parish. What about the parishioners and the public, didn't they have a right to know who was being monitored and who had been accused? I I find it difficult to answer that question. Don't you think they have a right to know who has abused children and who's being monitored in addition to the pastor and the trustees so they can protect their kids and know who might pose a risk of harm to their children?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q.	Well, they were (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Are you saying, then, Archbishop, that the monitoring program only covered priests that were not in parishes? No. I'm not saying that. Okay. Let's break it down then. How many of those priests that you were told were under monitoring were actually in parishes then? Well, you have to understand that the monitoring system, the POMS program, included priests who had abused children and and priests who had other behavioral difficulties. For example, if they had been arrested for a DW a drunk while driving while while drunk or other kinds of abnormal, I would say, behaviors, so that was all put together. It wasn't just those who had abused children. How many, then, that were accused of having abused children were disclosed to you that were under monitoring?

		29			31
1		ministry?	1	A.	Well, we
2	A.	My recollection is that only the one that I	2	Q.	In terms of public disclosure?
3		cited before was in ministry and he was	3	A.	We made sure that if there was an incident
4		retired. The others were out of ministry.	4		that happened, that the trustees of the parish
5	Q.	And is that Ken LaVan?	5		would be be informed of that. And then, of
6	A.	Yes.	6		course, last October we made a full
7	Q.	And that was and when was the first public	7		disclosure.
8		disclosure of Ken LaVan having been accused as	8	Q.	Are you sure it wasn't December that you made
9		an offender and that he had been under	9		that disclosure?
10		monitoring?	10	A.	I don't recall an exact date.
11	A.	I don't recall that. Sorry.	11	Q.	When you say "a full disclosure," what do you
12	Q.	Isn't It reasonable, Archbishop, that if you	12		mean by that then?
13		as the archbishop and your team saw fit to put	13	A.	Of the 43 persons that we put on our website.
14		them under monitoring as you've described in	14	Q.	Archbishop, you have resisted very vigorously
15		this program, isn't it reasonable that the	15		through your counsel and publicly the
16		public and the parishioners in the community	16		dissemination of the list of accused offenders
17		of faith be advised that there is a reason to	17		and credibly accused offenders, have you not?
18		put a priest under monitoring and that you	18		MR. HAWS: Objection, It's again a
19		have this program so that they can know there	19		legal conclusion. You can answer to the
20		Is an issue?	20		extent you know, Archbishop.
21		MR. HAWS: Objection, calls for a	21		BY MR. ANDERSON:
22		legal conclusion. Go ahead if you can answer.	22	Q.	That is, to the public.
23	A.	Could you rephrase the question for me,	23	A.	Could you repeat the question? I'm sorry.
24		please?	24	Q.	You have continuously, until ordered by the
25		BY MR. ANDERSON:	25		court, resisted making a public disclosure of
		30			32
1	Q.	Why didn't you tell the people that you had a	1		the names of the credibly accused offenders on
2		number of priests under monitoring?	2		the list compiled by the archdlocese, have you
3	A.	I believe that we felt that we could monitor	3		not?
4		the situation without making a total	4		MR. HAWS: Objection, that misstates
5		disclosure to the people.	5		the facts and the evidence.
6	Q.	You still feel that way?	6	A.	My understanding is that we voluntarily
7	A.	No. I do not.	7		disclosed those names, the first names on the
8	Q.	What made you realize that that was a bad	8		John Jay list, we voluntarily went to the
9		decision?	9		court, asking them to unseal those names
10		MR. HAWS: Well, objection, that's	10		because there had been such a notoriety, I
11		argumentative.	11		would say, about that list of John Jay, and as
12		BY MR. ANDERSON:	12		we discovered and as we've met made public
13	Q.	What made you realize It was a bad choice?	13		since then, that there were names on that John
14		MR. HAWS: Same objection,	14		Jay list that should not have been there, who
15		argumentative.	15		had not abused children.
16	A.	I think over my tenure as being archbishop, I	16		BY MR. ANDERSON:
17		have had new insights into how we should	17	Q.	Archblshop, you're aware that it was our
18		proceed with these these situations.	18		office that has persisted in trying to get
19		BY MR. ANDERSON:	19		those lists disclosed by you and your office
20	Q.	And so when did you realize that?	20		for years, including the John Doe 76C case,
21	A.	I don't I can't give you an exact date, but	21		correct, you're aware of that?
22		it's been probably over the last two years	22	A.	I'm aware of that, yes.
23		I've come to appreciate that.	23	Q.	And you're also aware, are you not, that you
1		m to the house of the standard market	24		released that list only after we brought
24	Q.	So In the last two years, once having realized	ı – ·		reference that her only area. He broading
25	Q.	It, what did you do about it to correct it	25		another motion before Judge Van de North and 8 of 51 sheets

		00			35
		33 it was very evident and imminent that it was	1		see any reason to disclose.
1		•	2	O	After that first meeting you've described in
2		going to be required, correct? MR. HAWS: Objection, misstates	3	٠.	which you were informed that priests were
3		facts in evidence. Go ahead.	4		placed on monitoring and no memo was made of
4		I don't I I don't recall that, no.	5		that or notes taken by you and/or recording
5	A.	·	6		made of that meeting, why not? Why not? Why
6	^	BY MR. ANDERSON:	7		not record that? Why not put it in a memo?
7	Q.	So you're saying to us today under oath that	8		Why not get that list at that time?
8		you made the conscious choice to voluntarily	9		MR. HAWS: Objection. Can you break
9		release that list	10		It down and ask a question instead of six?
10		We did, yes.	11		BY MR. ANDERSON:
11	Q.	when you did?	12	Q.	
12	Α.		13	ω.	Didn't it seem important enough to get down,
13		And you made that choice for what reason?	14		to get recorded, to get done?
14	A.	Well, in a in an attempt to be transparent	15	Α.	It was important to me. I asked for the
15		with our publics, with the Catholics in the	16	Α.	meeting with Father McDonough so that I could
16		pew, because the media had made such a big	17		have an idea of where we were in terms of our
17	^	deal out of the John Jay list. It was public pressure, wasn't it?	18		safe environments.
18		I I wouldn't say so. I think it was	19	Q.	
19	Α.	conversion on my part to see that this was	20	٠.	shouldn't make some recording of this meeting
20			21		about these decisions to keep this secret or
21	^	something we should do. Was it legal pressure by us?	22		not because, if you did, it might be subject
22	Q. A.	- ,	23		to some discovery by us or others who were in
23	Q.	No, sir. No Influence, huh?	24		Iltigation with you and the archdiocese?
24 25	-	I wouldn't say that, no.	25	A.	No. That didn't occur to me at the time.
20					36
		34	1		(5.7)
1	Q.	34 Yeah.	1 2		(Discussion out of the hearing of
1 2	Q. A.	34 Yeah. There were multiple sources.	2		(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)
1 2 3	Q. A.	34 Yeah. There were multiple sources. Okay. If it wasn't us and it wasn't the media	122	Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:
1 2 3 4	Q. A.	Yeah. There were multiple sources. Okay. If it wasn't us and it wasn't the media putting on pressure, you say you had	2 3	Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did it ever occur to you at any time or were
1 2 3 4 5	Q. A.	Yeah. There were multiple sources. Okay. If it wasn't us and it wasn't the media putting on pressure, you say you had conversion. What gave you this conversion,	2 3 4 5	Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR, ANDERSON: Did it ever occur to you at any time or were you told that some of these things,
1 2 3 4 5 6	Q. A.	Yeah. There were multiple sources. Okay. If it wasn't us and it wasn't the media putting on pressure, you say you had conversion. What gave you this conversion, then, if it wasn't public pressure by us or	2 3 4 5 6	Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did it ever occur to you at any time or were you told that some of these things, conversations shouldn't be put in writing
1 2 3 4 5 6	Q. A. Q.	Yeah. There were multiple sources. Okay. If it wasn't us and it wasn't the media putting on pressure, you say you had conversion. What gave you this conversion, then, if it wasn't public pressure by us or the media?	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did it ever occur to you at any time or were you told that some of these things, conversations shouldn't be put in writing because they could be discovered by us in
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A.	Yeah. There were multiple sources. Okay. If it wasn't us and it wasn't the media putting on pressure, you say you had conversion. What gave you this conversion, then, If it wasn't public pressure by us or the media? Discussion with my team, who it would be my	2 3 4 5 6		(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did it ever occur to you at any time or were you told that some of these things, conversations shouldn't be put in writing because they could be discovered by us in litigation and known to the public?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A. Q.	Yeah. There were multiple sources. Okay. If it wasn't us and it wasn't the media putting on pressure, you say you had conversion. What gave you this conversion, then, if it wasn't public pressure by us or the media? Discussion with my team, who it would be my communications director, my chancellor for	2 3 4 5 6 7 8		(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did it ever occur to you at any time or were you told that some of these things, conversations shouldn't be put in writing because they could be discovered by us in
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q.	Yeah. There were multiple sources. Okay. If it wasn't us and it wasn't the media putting on pressure, you say you had conversion. What gave you this conversion, then, if it wasn't public pressure by us or the media? Discussion with my team, who it would be my communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did it ever occur to you at any time or were you told that some of these things, conversations shouldn't be put in writing because they could be discovered by us in litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q.	Yeah. There were multiple sources. Okay. If it wasn't us and it wasn't the media putting on pressure, you say you had conversion. What gave you this conversion, then, if it wasn't public pressure by us or the media? Discussion with my team, who it would be my communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Α.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR, ANDERSON: Did it ever occur to you at any time or were you told that some of these things, conversations shouldn't be put in writing because they could be discovered by us in litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q.	Yeah. There were multiple sources. Okay. If it wasn't us and it wasn't the media putting on pressure, you say you had conversion. What gave you this conversion, then, if it wasn't public pressure by us or the media? Discussion with my team, who it would be my communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did it ever occur to you at any time or were you told that some of these things, conversations shouldn't be put in writing because they could be discovered by us in litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q.	Yeah. There were multiple sources. Okay. If it wasn't us and it wasn't the media putting on pressure, you say you had conversion. What gave you this conversion, then, if it wasn't public pressure by us or the media? Discussion with my team, who it would be my communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia. And who urged you to keep it quiet on that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did it ever occur to you at any time or were you told that some of these things, conversations shouldn't be put in writing because they could be discovered by us in litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date. How long ago?
1 2 3 4 6 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q.	Yeah. There were multiple sources. Okay. If it wasn't us and it wasn't the media putting on pressure, you say you had conversion. What gave you this conversion, then, if it wasn't public pressure by us or the media? Discussion with my team, who it would be my communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia. And who urged you to keep it quiet on that team up until that time?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did it ever occur to you at any time or were you told that some of these things, conversations shouldn't be put in writing because they could be discovered by us in litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date. How long ago? I can't I can't I don't have any
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q.	Yeah. There were multiple sources. Okay. If it wasn't us and it wasn't the media putting on pressure, you say you had conversion. What gave you this conversion, then, if it wasn't public pressure by us or the media? Discussion with my team, who it would be my communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia. And who urged you to keep it quiet on that team up until that time? MR. HAWS: Object to the form.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR, ANDERSON: Did it ever occur to you at any time or were you told that some of these things, conversations shouldn't be put in writing because they could be discovered by us in litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date. How long ago? I can't I can't I don't have any recollection of that.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q.	Yeah. There were multiple sources. Okay. If it wasn't us and it wasn't the media putting on pressure, you say you had conversion. What gave you this conversion, then, if it wasn't public pressure by us or the media? Discussion with my team, who it would be my communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia. And who urged you to keep it quiet on that team up until that time?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A. Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did it ever occur to you at any time or were you told that some of these things, conversations shouldn't be put in writing because they could be discovered by us in litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date. How long ago? I can't I can't I don't have any recollection of that. What were you discussing?
1 2 3 4 6 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 16 16 17	Q. A. Q. A.	Yeah. There were multiple sources. Okay. If it wasn't us and it wasn't the media putting on pressure, you say you had conversion. What gave you this conversion, then, if it wasn't public pressure by us or the media? Discussion with my team, who it would be my communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia. And who urged you to keep it quiet on that team up until that time? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I can't recall anyone specifically doing that. BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR, ANDERSON: Did it ever occur to you at any time or were you told that some of these things, conversations shouldn't be put in writing because they could be discovered by us in litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date. How long ago? I can't I can't I don't have any recollection of that. What were you discussing? I don't recall. Who were you discussing?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q.	Yeah. There were multiple sources. Okay. If it wasn't us and it wasn't the media putting on pressure, you say you had conversion. What gave you this conversion, then, if it wasn't public pressure by us or the media? Discussion with my team, who it would be my communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia. And who urged you to keep it quiet on that team up until that time? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I can't recall anyone specifically doing that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Before you actually had this conversion after	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did it ever occur to you at any time or were you told that some of these things, conversations shouldn't be put in writing because they could be discovered by us in litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date. How long ago? I can't I can't I don't have any recollection of that. What were you discussing? I don't recall. Who were you discussing?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 16 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A.	Yeah. There were multiple sources. Okay. If it wasn't us and it wasn't the media putting on pressure, you say you had conversion. What gave you this conversion, then, if it wasn't public pressure by us or the media? Discussion with my team, who it would be my communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia. And who urged you to keep it quiet on that team up until that time? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I can't recall anyone specifically doing that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Before you actually had this conversion after meeting with the team that you described, had	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did it ever occur to you at any time or were you told that some of these things, conversations shouldn't be put in writing because they could be discovered by us in litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date. How long ago? I can't I can't I don't have any recollection of that. What were you discussing? I don't recall. Who were you discussing? That I don't recall, either.
1 2 3 4 6 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 16 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A.	Yeah. There were multiple sources. Okay. If it wasn't us and it wasn't the media putting on pressure, you say you had conversion. What gave you this conversion, then, if it wasn't public pressure by us or the media? Discussion with my team, who it would be my communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia. And who urged you to keep it quiet on that team up until that time? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I can't recall anyone specifically doing that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Before you actually had this conversion after meeting with the team that you described, had any urged you to make it public so that the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did it ever occur to you at any time or were you told that some of these things, conversations shouldn't be put in writing because they could be discovered by us in litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date. How long ago? I can't I can't I don't have any recollection of that. What were you discussing? I don't recall. Who were you discussing? That I don't recall, either. Anybody else give you that guidance? No, sir.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A.	Yeah. There were multiple sources. Okay. If it wasn't us and it wasn't the media putting on pressure, you say you had conversion. What gave you this conversion, then, if it wasn't public pressure by us or the media? Discussion with my team, who it would be my communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia. And who urged you to keep it quiet on that team up until that time? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I can't recall anyone specifically doing that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Before you actually had this conversion after meeting with the team that you described, had any urged you to make it public so that the public could know who's on it?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did it ever occur to you at any time or were you told that some of these things, conversations shouldn't be put in writing because they could be discovered by us in litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date. How long ago? I can't I can't I don't have any recollection of that. What were you discussing? I don't recall. Who were you discussing? That I don't recall, either. Anybody else give you that guidance? No, sir.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. A. A.	Yeah. There were multiple sources. Okay. If it wasn't us and it wasn't the media putting on pressure, you say you had conversion. What gave you this conversion, then, if it wasn't public pressure by us or the media? Discussion with my team, who it would be my communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia. And who urged you to keep it quiet on that team up until that time? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I can't recall anyone specifically doing that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Before you actually had this conversion after meeting with the team that you described, had any urged you to make it public so that the public could know who's on it? I don't recall.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did it ever occur to you at any time or were you told that some of these things, conversations shouldn't be put in writing because they could be discovered by us in litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date. How long ago? I can't I can't I don't have any recollection of that. What were you discussing? I don't recall. Who were you discussing? That I don't recall, either. Anybody else give you that guidance? No, sir. Anybody else present at the McDonough meeting when he said that to you?
1 2 3 4 6 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 16 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A.	Yeah. There were multiple sources. Okay. If it wasn't us and it wasn't the media putting on pressure, you say you had conversion. What gave you this conversion, then, if it wasn't public pressure by us or the media? Discussion with my team, who it would be my communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia. And who urged you to keep it quiet on that team up until that time? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I can't recall anyone specifically doing that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Before you actually had this conversion after meeting with the team that you described, had any urged you to make it public so that the public could know who's on it? I don't recall. From 2008 until 2013, you made the choice to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did it ever occur to you at any time or were you told that some of these things, conversations shouldn't be put in writing because they could be discovered by us in litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date. How long ago? I can't I can't I don't have any recollection of that. What were you discussing? I don't recall. Who were you discussing? That I don't recall, either. Anybody else give you that guidance? No, sir. Anybody else present at the McDonough meeting when he said that to you?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. A. A.	Yeah. There were multiple sources. Okay. If it wasn't us and it wasn't the media putting on pressure, you say you had conversion. What gave you this conversion, then, if it wasn't public pressure by us or the media? Discussion with my team, who it would be my communications director, my chancellor for civil affairs, my chancellor for canonical affairs, my auxiliary bishops, my moderator of the curia. And who urged you to keep it quiet on that team up until that time? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I can't recall anyone specifically doing that. BY MR. ANDERSON: Before you actually had this conversion after meeting with the team that you described, had any urged you to make it public so that the public could know who's on it? I don't recall.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Did it ever occur to you at any time or were you told that some of these things, conversations shouldn't be put in writing because they could be discovered by us in litigation and known to the public? I believe that Father McDonough once said that to me, but it was outside of that context, I can't recall exactly the date. How long ago? I can't I can't I don't have any recollection of that. What were you discussing? I don't recall. Who were you discussing? That I don't recall, either. Anybody else give you that guidance? No, sir. Anybody else present at the McDonough meeting when he said that to you? It wasn't at that meeting. I did not want to

-				_	
		37			39
1	Q.	Yeah. I'm just talking about when McDonough	1		it pertained to sexual abuse of minors by
2		told you that, was anybody else present?	2		priests?
3	A.	I don't believe so, no.	3	A.	I do not.
4	Q.	Okay. You must have been discussing something	4	Q.	Do you have the names of any of the priests in
5		very sensitive at that time, but you just	5		mind that you're thinking today, I do remember
6		don't recall today what it was and who may	6		discussing X priest and making the conscious
7		have been involved?	7		decision that we can't put that in writing
8	A.	I don't, sir, I'm sorry.	8		because if we do, Anderson and his team will
9		(Discussion out of the hearing of	9		discover it, it could be public?
10		the court reporter)	10		MR. HAWS: Well, first, that assumes
11		BY MR. ANDERSON:	11		facts not in evidence. I don't think he's
12	Q.	You followed his advice, didn't you?	12		ever testified to that. Archbishop, don't
13	_	In terms of?	13		guess or don't just assume that that's what
14	Q.	Not putting certain things into writing.	14		happened just because the question is asked
15	•	Yes.	15		that way.
16		How many different times do you think you	16	A.	I would be guessing.
17		chose not to put certain things into writing	17		BY MR. ANDERSON:
18		concerning scandalous material such as sexual	18	Q.	Okay. So my question to you is, do you have
19		abuse by (sic) minors?	19		any memory of the contents of any conversation
20	A.	It wouldn't have been very many.	20		concerning any offender today that falls into
21		Well, "very many." Does that mean more than a	21		that category of no notes or records made?
22	•	dozen or less?	22	A.	I do not, no.
23	A.	My understanding today is that would would	23	Q.	Okay. Did you instruct anyone else to not
24		have been less.	24		document conversations such as that
25	Q.	Okay. Tell me the times that you remember	25	A.	I don't
		38			40
1		having conversations where you made the	1	Q.	for the same reasons at any time?
2		conscious choice not to put it into writing	2		I don't believe I did, no.
3		because you were concerned, as McDonough had	3		Okay. So that would be just you and McDonough
4		advised you, that it may be subject to	4		that that particular practice would apply to,
5		discovery in litigation and you didn't want it	5		correct?
6		to be recorded.	6		MR. HAWS: Objection, that's not
7	Α.	I can't recall the number of times, I'm sorry.	7		what he stated that it was a practice, as
8	Q.	Tell me the contents of any of those	8		you've implied, counsel. Don't misstate the
9		conversations and with whom they were had.	9		record.
10	Α.	Again, I I would just be guessing, I would	10		MR. ANDERSON: Give me a legal
11		be speculating.	11		objection, not a speaking
12	Q.	And because it was not recorded on any	12		MR. HAWS: The objection is don't
13	·	journal, any diary or the contents of any of	13		put facts into the record that are not
14			14		accurate. You are doing that.
15		those discussions, there would be no way to			
		those discussions, there would be no way to test or determine today how many times you	15		MR. ANDERSON: Take it off the time.
16		test or determine today how many times you			MR. ANDERSON: Take it off the time. Give me a legal objection. What's the legal
16 17			15		
	A.	test or determine today how many times you actually did have such a conversation,	15 16		Give me a legal objection. What's the legal
17	A. Q.	test or determine today how many times you actually did have such a conversation, correct?	15 16 17		Give me a legal objection. What's the legal objection?
17 18	_	test or determine today how many times you actually did have such a conversation, correct? That is that is correct.	15 16 17 18		Give me a legal objection. What's the legal objection? MR. HAWS: You're misstating facts
17 18 19	Q.	test or determine today how many times you actually did have such a conversation, correct? That is that is correct. Do you keep a journal?	15 16 17 18 19		Give me a legal objection. What's the legal objection? MR. HAWS: You're misstating facts and absolutely trying to change and taint your
17 18 19 20	Q. A.	test or determine today how many times you actually did have such a conversation, correct? That is that is correct. Do you keep a journal? I do not.	15 16 17 18 19 20		Give me a legal objection. What's the legal objection? MR. HAWS: You're misstating facts and absolutely trying to change and taint your record for your media and that's not what is
17 18 19 20 21	Q. A.	test or determine today how many times you actually did have such a conversation, correct? That is that is correct. Do you keep a journal? I do not. Do you have any memory today of having any of	15 16 17 18 19 20 21		Give me a legal objection. What's the legal objection? MR. HAWS: You're misstating facts and absolutely trying to change and taint your record for your media and that's not what is appropriate, counsel, and you know it.
17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A.	test or determine today how many times you actually did have such a conversation, correct? That is that is correct. Do you keep a journal? I do not. Do you have any memory today of having any of those meetings or the contents of any of those	15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22		Give me a legal objection. What's the legal objection? MR. HAWS: You're misstating facts and absolutely trying to change and taint your record for your media and that's not what is appropriate, counsel, and you know it. MR. ANDERSON: That is not a legal
17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A.	test or determine today how many times you actually did have such a conversation, correct? That is that is correct. Do you keep a journal? I do not. Do you have any memory today of having any of those meetings or the contents of any of those meetings where you made the conscious choice	15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q.	Give me a legal objection. What's the legal objection? MR. HAWS: You're misstating facts and absolutely trying to change and taint your record for your media and that's not what is appropriate, counsel, and you know it. MR. ANDERSON: That is not a legal objection.

		41			43 had been dropped before he left the country.
1		besides yourself and Father McDonough made a	1	_	Did you not know that until you reviewed the
2		party to such a practice of not recording	2	Q.	
3		sensitive meetings such as that?	3	Λ	summary? That that happened before I became
4	Α.	Not to my knowledge.	4	Α.	archbishop.
5		MR. HAWS: Same objections.	6	^	Had Montero ever been on your radar as a
6		(Discussion out of the hearing of	6	Q.	priest who had been accused of offending and
7		the court reporter)	7		had left the country and the archdiocese?
8	_	BY MR. ANDERSON:	8	٨	
9	Q.	Archbishop, did you review any materials in	9		Yes, I was aware of that. How did you become aware of that?
10		preparation for your deposition today?	10		I believe at the time that at the time that
11	Α.		11	Α.	he had left and a letter was sent from Bishop
12	Q.		12		Pates to the bishop in Mexico, explaining to
13	Α.	I reviewed the Charter for the Protection of	13		him the situation that we had experienced
14		Children and Young People. I reviewed a	14		
15		summary of the Adamson case. And I reviewed	15	0	here. Did you, yourself, ever request or demand that
16	_	the case of Father Montero.	16	Q.	
17	Q.	Anything else?	17		any of your subordinates and those in the inner circle, the chancellors or the vicar
18	Α.	•	18		generals or auxiliary bishops, ever retrieve
19	Q.	Okay. When you're saying you revlewed a	19		any files of those who had been accused so
20		summary of the Adamson case, what was that	20		that you could make an independent decision to
21	_	that you looked at?	21		-
22	A.	•	22		review those files yourself?
23		that we had.	23	Α.	•
24	Q.	Prepared by whom?	24	Q.	Had you ever reviewed any of the files, except for what you just described involving Adamson
25	Α.	By Mr. Kueppers.	25	-	for what you just described involving Adamson
	_	42			and Montero prepared for you, have you,
1	Q.	And when was it prepared and was it for your	1		yourself, ever reviewed any of the priest
2		review in this deposition?	2		files personally so that you could be
3	Α.		3		satisfied that you were making the right
4	Q.	When was it prepared?	4		decisions concerning that priest?
5	A.	I believe it was in the last two to three	5		Well
6	_	weeks.	6	A.	MR. HAWS: Object to the form, It's
7	Q.	And for this deposition to help you?	7		compound and
8	Α.		8 9	^	We've had in since December a complete
9	Q.	• • •	1	Α.	review of the files by an outside company
10	_	Montero, that you reviewed?	10		called Kinsale.
11	Α.		12		BY MR. ANDERSON:
12	Q.	But was that also prepared by Mr. Kueppers for	13	Q.	
13	_	you in preparation for this deposition?		ų.	Isn't it, to somebody else?
14		Correct.	15	٨	
15	_	Anything else that you reviewed?	16	Α.	company for, yes.
16	Α.	No, sir. I did review the names of the 43	1	^	0 11
17		priests that are on our website.	17	Q.	said, "I want to review the file of Father X,"
18	Q.		18		and have that file produced to you in its
19	Α.	Correct.			entirety so you could make a fully informed
20	Q.	Did you learn anything in your review of the	20		decision about what to do or not to do? Have
21		Montero summary prepared for you in this	21		you personally ever done that?
22		deposition in preparation for this		Λ	I don't recall that I have.
23		deposition that you had not known before about	23	Q.	
24		Montero and his history?	25	u.	responsibility, then, to whom?
25	A.	I did. I learned that the charges against him	1	of 202	
1 of	51 sh	neets Page 41 t	0 44	of 202	04/08/2014 07:53:37

		45	1		47 now look back upon as deficient in the
1	Α.	To the delegate for safe environments.	2		protection of children?
2	Q.	And that would have been McDonough?	3		MR. HAWS: Object to the form.
3	A.	It was Father McDonough until about a year ago	4	Α.	Could you rephrase that question, please?
4		when Father Dan Griffith, another priest of	5	Α.	BY MR. ANDERSON:
5	_	the archdiocese, took that position over.	6	Q.	Any other actions taken by Kevin McDonough as
6	Q.		7	Gt.	your delegate for safe environment or as vicar
7		McDonough because of disclosures about how he	8		general that you look back on now and say, "He
8		had handled this publicly and there was both	9		blew it when it comes to protection of the
9		criticism and scrutiny of that?	10		children and the recommendation he made to
10	A.	No. I realized that he had multiple	11		me"?
11		responsibilities, he'd been in the job for 17	12		MR. HAWS: Object to the form, it's
12		years and I felt it was time that we needed a	13		argumentative. Go ahead.
13	_	change. Excuse me.	la e		I don't believe so, no.
14	Q.	•	14	Α.	BY MR. ANDERSON:
15		reprimanded McDonough for the way he handled	15	^	So you think he did a good job about that,
16		his job as the delegate for safe environment	16	Q.	huh?
17	_	under your charge?	17	^	I believe he did.
18	Α.	I don't believe so, sir.	18	Α.	Do you think you're doing a good job?
19	Q.	•	19	Q. A.	
20		made or recommendations to you now?	20	Α.	I believe I am, yes. (Discussion out of the hearing of
21	Α.	I've always believed that Father McDonough had	21		the court reporter)
22		the the best intentions. He certainly	22		BY MR. ANDERSON:
23		shared with me the priority we had of	23	^	Have you, yourself, when you reflect on what
24		maintaining safe environments in our parishes,	24	Q.	has happened to date and all that has been
25		our schools and our other programs.	25		48
	_	46	۱.		revealed to you to this date and time, have
1	Q.	, ,	1		you, yourself, made any mistakes in failing to
2		Have you ever reprimanded or criticized or	3		protect children and provide the safe
3		faulted him for any of his actions taken	4		environment to this community that you
4		concerning any of these priests who have	5		promised when you took the job?
5		offended and have been accused of offending?	6	A.	The only mistakes that I know for sure I made
6	Α.	I don't recall having done so.	7	~ .	the only more to a second
7	Q.				was not removing the faculties from Father
8		•	1		was not removing the faculties from Father
_		history now before you, do you fault him for	8		Lavan, but I didn't know that that was
9		history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your	8 9		Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I
10		history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this	8 9 10	0	Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted.
10 11	•	history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children?	8 9 10 11	Q.	Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it?
10 11 12	A.	history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the	8 9 10 11 12	A.	Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it.
10 11 12 13	A.	history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the fact that I learned subsequent to	8 9 10 11 12 13		Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it. Let's talk about Father Lavan, then, for a
10 11 12 13 14	A.	history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the fact that I learned subsequent to subsequent to the the fact that when Father	8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A.	Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it. Let's talk about Father Lavan, then, for a moment. You continued to maintain publicly
10 11 12 13 14 15	A.	history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the fact that I learned subsequent to — subsequent to the — the fact that when Father Wehmeyer was arrested for drunk driving, that	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A.	Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it. Let's talk about Father Lavan, then, for a moment. You continued to maintain publicly and as a part of the Charter for the
10 11 12 13 14 15	A.	history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the fact that I learned subsequent to subsequent to the the fact that when Father Wehmeyer was arrested for drunk driving, that that was not shared with the trustees and I	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A.	Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it. Let's talk about Father Lavan, then, for a moment. You continued to maintain publicly and as a part of the Charter for the Protection of Children adopted in 2002 to
10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A.	history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the fact that I learned subsequent tosubsequent to the the fact that when Father Wehmeyer was arrested for drunk driving, that that was not shared with the trustees and I there was some reason that he had for not	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A.	Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it. Let's talk about Father Lavan, then, for a moment. You continued to maintain publicly and as a part of the Charter for the Protection of Children adopted in 2002 to believe that this archdiocese has a zero
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A.	history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the fact that I learned subsequent to — subsequent to the — the fact that when Father Wehmeyer was arrested for drunk driving, that that was not shared with the trustees and I — there was some reason that he had for not doing that. I disagreed with him in that	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A.	Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it. Let's talk about Father Lavan, then, for a moment. You continued to maintain publicly and as a part of the Charter for the Protection of Children adopted in 2002 to believe that this archdiocese has a zero tolerance policy when it comes to sexual
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A.	history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the fact that I learned subsequent to — subsequent to the — the fact that when Father Wehmeyer was arrested for drunk driving, that that was not shared with the trustees and I — there was some reason that he had for not doing that. I disagreed with him in that decision. That's the only one I can think of.	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it. Let's talk about Father Lavan, then, for a moment. You continued to maintain publicly and as a part of the Charter for the Protection of Children adopted in 2002 to believe that this archdiocese has a zero tolerance policy when It comes to sexual abuse, is that correct?
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A.	history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the fact that I learned subsequent to — subsequent to the — the fact that when Father Wehmeyer was arrested for drunk driving, that that was not shared with the trustees and I—there was some reason that he had for not doing that. I disagreed with him in that decision. That's the only one I can think of. (Discussion out of the hearing of	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A.	Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it. Let's talk about Father Lavan, then, for a moment. You continued to maintain publicly and as a part of the Charter for the Protection of Children adopted in 2002 to believe that this archdiocese has a zero tolerance policy when It comes to sexual abuse, is that correct? We have tried to maintain that as our
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A.	history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the fact that I learned subsequent to subsequent to the the fact that when Father Wehmeyer was arrested for drunk driving, that that was not shared with the trustees and I there was some reason that he had for not doing that. I disagreed with him in that decision. That's the only one I can think of. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q.	Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it. Let's talk about Father Lavan, then, for a moment. You continued to maintain publicly and as a part of the Charter for the Protection of Children adopted in 2002 to believe that this archdiocese has a zero tolerance policy when It comes to sexual abuse, is that correct? We have tried to maintain that as our standard, yes.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21		history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the fact that I learned subsequent to — subsequent to the — the fact that when Father Wehmeyer was arrested for drunk driving, that that was not shared with the trustees and I — there was some reason that he had for not doing that. I disagreed with him in that decision. That's the only one I can think of. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it. Let's talk about Father Lavan, then, for a moment. You continued to maintain publicly and as a part of the Charter for the Protection of Children adopted in 2002 to believe that this archdiocese has a zero tolerance policy when it comes to sexual abuse, is that correct? We have tried to maintain that as our standard, yes. And you say you have tried to maintain that as
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A.	history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the fact that I learned subsequent to — subsequent to the — the fact that when Father Wehmeyer was arrested for drunk driving, that that was not shared with the trustees and I—there was some reason that he had for not doing that. I disagreed with him in that decision. That's the only one I can think of. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Any other decisions concerning sexual abuse of	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q.	Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it. Let's talk about Father Lavan, then, for a moment. You continued to maintain publicly and as a part of the Charter for the Protection of Children adopted in 2002 to believe that this archdiocese has a zero tolerance policy when It comes to sexual abuse, is that correct? We have tried to maintain that as our standard, yes. And you say you have tried to maintain that as your standard. Have you maintained that as
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21		history now before you, do you fault him for any of the decisions that he made as your delegate and/or as vicar general in this archdiocese concerning the safety of children? The only thing that comes to my mind is the fact that I learned subsequent to — subsequent to the — the fact that when Father Wehmeyer was arrested for drunk driving, that that was not shared with the trustees and I — there was some reason that he had for not doing that. I disagreed with him in that decision. That's the only one I can think of. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	Lavan, but I didn't know that that was happening at the time. Once I learned it, I I acted. Any others? Is that it? That's it. Let's talk about Father Lavan, then, for a moment. You continued to maintain publicly and as a part of the Charter for the Protection of Children adopted in 2002 to believe that this archdiocese has a zero tolerance policy when it comes to sexual abuse, is that correct? We have tried to maintain that as our standard, yes. And you say you have tried to maintain that as

		49			51	
1		that in the last 20 years, we have had two	1	Q.	Do you have any information that the police	
2		incidents; now, those are two too many, but	2		investigation had not been completed?	
3		two incidents in which a child had been abused	3	A.	No, I don't.	
4		by priests who were in ministry at the time.	4	Q.	Are you aware that as soon as Montero was	
5	Q.	And what two priests are you referring to,	5		allowed to leave the archdiocese and return to	
6		Archbishop?	6		his home diocese in Ecuador, he was placed in	
7	A.	Father Francis Montero and Father Wehmeyer.	7		active ministry?	
8	Q.	And how was, then, the zero tolerance policy	8	A.	We removed his faculties when the accusation	
9		as represented to the people violated as It	9		arose. We never gave him back faculties and	
10		pertains to Father Freddy Montero?	10		he returned home to his own home diocese.	
11		MR. HAWS: Well, objection, that	11	Q.	And did you tell the bishop of his home	
12		misstates facts. He didn't say that it was.	12		diocese that his faculties had been removed	
13		BY MR. ANDERSON:	13		because an accusation of child sexual abuse	
14	Q.	· ·	14		had been made against him?	
15	A.	Did I say what?	15	A.	Yes, I believe Bishop Pates was the one that	
16	Q.	Didn't you say that the zero tolerance policy	16	_	wrote to the bishop about that.	
17		was not adhered to when it came to Montero?	17	Q.	·	
18	A.	•	18	Α.	To the bishop of the diocese, I can't recall	
19		removed him from ministry and turned the case	19	_	the the exact diocese in Ecuador.	
20		over to the police, so I believe that we	20	Q.	•	
21	_	maintained the zero policy that we had.	21		immediately returned to active ministry in	
22	Q.	Did you ever review the Montero file Itself?	22		Ecuador?	
23	Α.	No.	23	Α.	I would only be speculating to say that I did.	
24	Q.	Were you aware that Montero was living with	24	_	I I don't know for sure.	
25		Father Kevin McDonough?	25	Q.	I called Father Montero shortly after we	_
		50	١.		52	
1		I believe I did know that.	1		learned and brought suit concerning that case	
2	Q.	Were you aware that Father McDonough had some	2		that he was in Ecuador and talked with him and	
3		responsibilities for supervision over him	3		he was, then, in active ministry; and did you	
			4			
4		because Montero was an extern priest from	4	^	know that we had a conversation with him?	
5		Ecuador?	5	Α.	I did not.	
5 6	A.	Ecuador? Well, my understanding was that he he lived	5 6	A. Q.	I did not. Did you see anything in the Montero file that	
5 6 7	_	Ecuador? Well, my understanding was that he he lived in the rectory at St. Peter Claver.	5 6 7	·_	I did not. Did you see anything in the Montero file that you reviewed that we had had such a	
5 6 7 8	A. Q.	Ecuador? Well, my understanding was that he he lived in the rectory at St. Peter Claver. And that's where Father McDonough was assigned	5 6 7 8	Q.	I did not. Did you see anything in the Montero file that you reviewed that we had had such a conversation?	
5 6 7 8 9	Q.	Ecuador? Well, my understanding was that he he lived in the rectory at St. Peter Claver. And that's where Father McDonough was assigned as pastor?	5 6 7 8 9	·_	I did not. Did you see anything in the Montero file that you reviewed that we had had such a conversation? I did not specifically review the Montero	
5 6 7 8 9	Q.	Ecuador? Well, my understanding was that he he lived in the rectory at St. Peter Claver. And that's where Father McDonough was assigned as pastor? Correct.	5 6 7 8 9	Q.	I did not. Did you see anything in the Montero file that you reviewed that we had had such a conversation? I did not specifically review the Montero file. I had a summary from my civil	
5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	Ecuador? Well, my understanding was that he he lived in the rectory at St. Peter Claver. And that's where Father McDonough was assigned as pastor? Correct. And he was assigned there so McDonough could	5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	I did not. Did you see anything in the Montero file that you reviewed that we had had such a conversation? I did not specifically review the Montero file. I had a summary from my civil chancellor.	
5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q.	Ecuador? Well, my understanding was that he he lived in the rectory at St. Peter Claver. And that's where Father McDonough was assigned as pastor? Correct. And he was assigned there so McDonough could keep an eye on him; were you aware of that?	5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q.	I did not. Did you see anything in the Montero file that you reviewed that we had had such a conversation? I did not specifically review the Montero file. I had a summary from my civil chancellor. Father Montero did not indicate that any	
5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A.	Ecuador? Well, my understanding was that he he lived in the rectory at St. Peter Claver. And that's where Father McDonough was assigned as pastor? Correct. And he was assigned there so McDonough could keep an eye on him; were you aware of that? I was not aware of that.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	I did not. Did you see anything in the Montero file that you reviewed that we had had such a conversation? I did not specifically review the Montero file. I had a summary from my civil chancellor. Father Montero did not indicate that any restrictions on his faculties had been placed	
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Ecuador? Well, my understanding was that he he lived in the rectory at St. Peter Claver. And that's where Father McDonough was assigned as pastor? Correct. And he was assigned there so McDonough could keep an eye on him; were you aware of that? I was not aware of that. Were you aware that Montero	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q.	I did not. Did you see anything in the Montero file that you reviewed that we had had such a conversation? I did not specifically review the Montero file. I had a summary from my civil chancellor. Father Montero did not indicate that any restrictions on his faculties had been placed and he was in active ministry. Does that	
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Ecuador? Well, my understanding was that he he lived in the rectory at St. Peter Claver. And that's where Father McDonough was assigned as pastor? Correct. And he was assigned there so McDonough could keep an eye on him; were you aware of that? I was not aware of that. Were you aware that Montero That was before my time.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q.	I did not. Did you see anything in the Montero file that you reviewed that we had had such a conversation? I did not specifically review the Montero file. I had a summary from my civil chancellor. Father Montero did not indicate that any restrictions on his faculties had been placed and he was in active ministry. Does that concern you that he's now in Ecuador in active	
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Ecuador? Well, my understanding was that he he lived in the rectory at St. Peter Claver. And that's where Father McDonough was assigned as pastor? Correct. And he was assigned there so McDonough could keep an eye on him; were you aware of that? I was not aware of that. Were you aware that Montero That was before my time. Were you aware that Montero was allowed to	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A.	I did not. Did you see anything in the Montero file that you reviewed that we had had such a conversation? I did not specifically review the Montero file. I had a summary from my civil chancellor. Father Montero did not indicate that any restrictions on his faculties had been placed and he was in active ministry. Does that concern you that he's now in Ecuador in active ministry?	
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Ecuador? Well, my understanding was that he he lived in the rectory at St. Peter Claver. And that's where Father McDonough was assigned as pastor? Correct. And he was assigned there so McDonough could keep an eye on him; were you aware of that? I was not aware of that. Were you aware that Montero That was before my time. Were you aware that Montero was allowed to leave this archdlocese and return to Ecuador	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q.	I did not. Did you see anything in the Montero file that you reviewed that we had had such a conversation? I did not specifically review the Montero file. I had a summary from my civil chancellor. Father Montero did not indicate that any restrictions on his faculties had been placed and he was in active ministry. Does that concern you that he's now in Ecuador in active ministry? Well, I believe that's why Bishop Pates wrote	
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Ecuador? Well, my understanding was that he he lived in the rectory at St. Peter Claver. And that's where Father McDonough was assigned as pastor? Correct. And he was assigned there so McDonough could keep an eye on him; were you aware of that? I was not aware of that. Were you aware that Montero That was before my time. Were you aware that Montero was allowed to	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A.	I did not. Did you see anything in the Montero file that you reviewed that we had had such a conversation? I did not specifically review the Montero file. I had a summary from my civil chancellor. Father Montero did not indicate that any restrictions on his faculties had been placed and he was in active ministry. Does that concern you that he's now in Ecuador in active ministry?	

21

22

23

24

25

MR. HAWS: Objection, It misstates

the facts and the evidence.

and having reviewed that, are you now

But I'm talking about today, about the kids in

Ecuador. Having reviewed what Mr. Kueppers

concerned that maybe something more should be

done about Montero being in Ecuador, given the

gave you in preparation for this deposition

20

A.	benefit of what you now know that you didn't before? MR. HAWS: Objection, it's	1		demoted or taken any disciplinary action
Δ		٠,		
Δ	MP HAWS: Objection it's	2		against any priest or official of the
Δ	MR. HAWS. Objection, its	3		archdiocese for their mishandling of child
Δ	argumentative. Go ahead.	4		sexual abuse allegations?
~.	I would agree to that, yes.	5	A.	I don't believe so, no.
	BY MR. ANDERSON:	6	Q.	Do you believe you should have?
Q.	Maybe we should do something about that. I	7	A.	No.
	was able to call him and talk to him. Maybe	8		(Discussion out of the hearing of
	this would be a great opportunity for you to	9		the court reporter)
	directly contact the bishop of Ecuador and	10		BY MR. ANDERSON:
	say, "Bishop, we do have concerns based on	11	Q.	Do you believe there are any priests in the
		12		archdiocese or officials in the archdiocese
	**	13		that have mishandled childhood sexual abuse?
		14		MR. HAWS: At what point in time?
		15		BY MR. ANDERSON:
		16	Q.	Allegations since your installation.
		17	A.	No. I don't believe so.
		18	Q.	Father Michael Stevens, what do you know about
	•	19		him?
		20	A.	I don't.
	_	21	Q.	Are you aware that In mid-1980s, he pled
		22		guilty to criminal sexual conduct with a
		23		minor?
		24	A.	I'm not, no.
		25	Q.	Are you aware that in 2002, he was publicly
	54			56
		1		excuse me, he was removed from ministry?
Q.		2	A.	I'm not aware of that.
		3	Q.	At any time, are you aware that the
		4		parishioners or the public were ever informed
	•	5		that Father Michael Stevens posed a risk of
O.		6		harm to the children in the archdiocese?
٦.		7	A.	That was all before my time.
		8	Q.	Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is
Q.		9		In monitoring?
_		10	A.	Excuse me?
_		11	Q.	Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens is
		12		on monitoring now?
		13	A.	In the POMS program, yes.
		14	Q.	And the only ones that know that are now us
		15		and those in your inner circle, correct?
Q.	_	16		MR. HAWS: Object to the form. I
~.		17		don't know if "inner circle"
A.	You're welcome.	18		BY MR. ANDERSON:
_		19	Q.	Well, the Inner circle would be the
₹.		20		chancellors, the auxiliary bishops and vicar
	•	21		generals and your officials and the monitors.
		22	A.	I don't know that for as fact.
Δ		23	Q.	Are you aware that Father Michael Stevens,
-11	• •	24		while on monitoring, still performs IT work
O	_	25		for the archdiocese and for various parishes?
	Q. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	what Mr. Kueppers has told me and the information we have about the safety of the children in Ecuador, about Freddie Montero." Maybe you should give him a full disclosure of what you know here and about what happened. Do you think that's a good Idea? MR. HAWS: Objection, that has nothing to do with this case, counsel. It's argumentative, it's a speech, it's compound, asks dozens of questions within it, it assumes facts not in evidence, it's your facts. Ask a question and he can answer. MR. ANDERSON: Speaking objections. MR. HAWS: Ask a good 54 BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Are you willing MR. HAWS: question that's one question. BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Are you willing to do that, Archbishop? MR. HAWS: Willing to do what? BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Contact the bishop in Ecuador A. As I indicated Q about Freddie Montero. A. As I indicated before, he's already been contacted, yes. That happened before I became archbishop. I would be willing to contact him again and to share my concerns with him, yes. Q. I would appreciate that. I think it's very important that you do that. Thank you. A. You're welcome. Q. Have you at any time reprimanded, punished, demoted or taken any action against any priest for or official for their mishandling of childhood sexual abuse while archbishop? A. Could you repeat the question again? You had several verbs there. Q. Have you at any time reprimanded, punished,	what Mr. Kueppers has told me and the information we have about the safety of the children in Ecuador, about Freddle Montero." Maybe you should give him a full disclosure of what you know here and about what happened. Do you think that's a good idea? MR. HAWS: Objection, that has nothing to do with this case, counsel. It's argumentative, it's a speech, it's compound, asks dozens of questions within it, it assumes facts not in evidence, it's your facts. Ask a question and he can answer. MR. ANDERSON: Speaking objections. MR. HAWS: Ask a good 54 BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Are you willing MR. HAWS: question that's one question. BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Are you willing to do that, Archbishop? MR. HAWS: Willing to do what? BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Contact the bishop in Ecuador Q about Freddle Montero. A. As I indicated Q about Freddle Montero. A. As I indicated before, he's already been contacted, yes. That happened before I became archbishop. I would be willing to contact him again and to share my concerns with him, yes. Q. I would appreciate that. I think it's very important that you do that. Thank you. A. You're welcome. Q. Have you at any time reprimanded, punished, demoted or taken any action against any priest for or official for their mishandling of childhood sexual abuse while archbishop? A. Could you repeat the question again? You had several verbs there. Q. Have you at any time reprimanded, punished,	what Mr. Kueppers has told me and the information we have about the safety of the children in Ecuador, about Freddie Montero." Maybe you should give him a full disclosure of what you know here and about what happened. Do you think that's a good idea? MR. HAWS: Objection, that has nothing to do with this case, counsel. It's argumentative, it's a speech, it's compound, asks dozens of questions within it, it assumes facts not in evidence, it's your facts. Ask a question and he can answer. MR. ANDERSON: Speaking objections. MR. HAWS: Ask a good 54 BY MR. ANDERSON: Speaking objections. MR. HAWS: question that's one question. BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Are you willing MR. HAWS: Willing to do what? BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Contact the bishop in Ecuador A. As I indicated Q about Freddie Montero. A. As I indicated before, he's already been contacted, yes. That happened before I became archbishop. I would be willing to contact him again and to share my concerns with him, yes. Q. I would appreciate that. I think it's very important that you do that. Thank you. A. You're welcome. Q. Have you at any time reprimanded, punished, demoted or taken any action against any priest for or official for their mishandling of childhood sexual abuse while archbishop? A. Could you repeat the question again? You had several verbs there. Q. Have you at any time reprimanded, punished,

-					59
1	Δ	57 My understanding is that he had in the past,	1	A.	Deacon O'Rourke was the POMS person, that's
	Α.	but no longer does perform that service.	2		the name I couldn't remember before, but Mr.
2	Q.	And he is still a priest, correct?	3		John Selvig is now the monitor.
3	Q. A.	I believe that's correct.	4	Q.	Is it O'Rourke or Rourke? I've seen it both
4	Α.	(Discussion out of the hearing of	5		ways.
5		the court reporter)	6	Α.	Yeah, I can't tell you.
6		BY MR. ANDERSON:	7	Q.	Okay. I've got it as Rourke.
7	_	And when, then, did he stop doing the IT work	8		MR. KUEPPERS: That's correct.
8	Q.	in parishes and for the archdiocese while a	9		MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Thank you.
9		•	10		BY MR. ANDERSON:
10		priest? It was some time ago, but I can't tell you the	11	Q.	Are you aware, Archbishop, that Father
11	A.		12	٦.	McDonough communicated to the monitor, Rourke,
12	_	exact date. What prompted the revocation or termination of	13		concerning Stevens that Stevens was in four to
13	ų.		14		five parishes and the pastors in those
14		his IT work?	15		doing IT work and a priest, the pastors had
15	Α.	I don't have that answer.	16		not been informed of the fact that Stevens had
16	Q.	Who does?	17		been accused of sexual molestation?
17	A.	I would presume Father McDonough would know. I think that that happened under his watch.	18		MR. HAWS: On what date are you
18	_		19		referring to?
19	Q.	His watch as promoter, but your watch as	20		BY MR. ANDERSON:
20		archbishop, correct?	21	Q.	I'm just asking if you're aware of that.
21	Α.		22	Α.	I was not aware of that.
22	Q.	Does it concern you to hear and learn that you	23	Q.	Are you aware that Jennifer Haselberger, your
23		had and have a priest by the name of Michael	24	ч.	former chancellor for canonical affairs,
24		Stevens who was on the monitoring plan and	25		raised concerns with Father Laird in 2011
25		by the way, that monitoring plan, did you 58			60
		Inherit that from your predecessor or did you	1		about Stevens' status as a priest in the
1		start that?	2		parishes doing this IT work and that he had
2		I inherited it from my predecessor.	3		had a criminal conviction?
3	_	Does it concern you that you have Michael	4	Α.	I was not aware of that.
4	Q.	Stevens on such a monitoring plan and that he	5		Is it your testimony that Father Laird never
5		is still a priest and allowed to go into	6	٦.	discussed that topic with you?
6		parishes and do IT work, knowing that he had	7	Α.	To the best of my recollection, he did not.
7		•	8	Q.	
8		been accused and not under monitoring? It would be a cause for concern.	9	٦.	never brought to your attention concerns that
9	Α.		10		Stevens would not be working in the parishes,
10	Q.	Isn't it a conscious choice being made by	11		being able to do IT work if he had been a
11		Father McDonough to take the risk to let that	12		layperson because he wouldn't have gotten by a
12		guy out there as a priest even work in the	13		record check?
13		parishes?	14	Δ.	I am not aware that Jennifer ever brought that
14		MR. HAWS: Objection, that's	15	,711	to my attention.
15		argumentative and misstates facts and	16	Q.	
16	٨	evidence.	17	Α.	
17	A.	I would have to talk to Father McDonough about	18	Q.	
18		that.	19	Α.	He did.
19	0	BY MR. ANDERSON:	20	Q.	Why?
20	Q.	Do you think it deserves some attention?	21	Α.	
21	Α.	I I would be willing to talk to Father	22		disagreed with me at the time that I had made
22	_	McDonough about that. Thank you. Now there is some indication that	23		Father Wehmeyer pastor of Blessed Sacrament
23	Q.	Thank you. Now, there is some indication that Deacon Rourke is the monitor of Stevens. Are	24		and St. Thomas the Apostle parishes and he
24		you aware of that?	25		felt that when the MPR story came out on the
25	51 sh	market and a second a second and a second an			

				_	00
1		61 28th of September, that that reflected poorly	1	Q.	63 Did you feel bad for Laird and consider him to
2		on himself and he felt that he had to resign	2		have been a victim?
3		because of it.	3	Α.	I don't know that I considered him a victim,
	0	Did you ask him to resign?	4		but I felt badly that he felt he had to
4	Q.	I did not.	5		resign, yes.
5		Do you hold him responsible for the failures	6	Q.	There was an audio recording made of a meeting
6	Œ.	that led to his resignation or do you hold	7		you had with priests and reported by MPR where
7		-	8		I think, to paraphrase, you described Father
8	Α.	yourself? I don't know what	9		Laird as having been a victim in this whole
9	Α.	MR. HAWS: Objection, it assumes	10		thing. Did you use those terms to your fellow
10		facts not in evidence. What failures? No	11		priests in the meeting?
11		one's discussed failures.	12	A.	I don't recall. I remember the event and I
12		I don't know what failures you'd be talking	13		I spoke positively about Father Laird and the
13	Α.		14		contributions he had made to the archdiocese.
14		about.	15		I don't remember the exact words I used.
15	_	BY MR. ANDERSON:	16	O	Did you listen to the MPR recording of your
16	Ų.	Well, you referred to the MPR story. What was	17	٠.	own words about Father Laird?
17		the MPR story that caused the ultimate	18	Δ	I did not.
18		resignation?	19	Q.	Did you hear about that?
19		MR. HAWS: Well, objection. That's	20	Α.	I heard that they I heard that that was
20		not what he stated, either, counsel. Try to	21	Α.	surreptitiously and secretly that that
21		ask questions that are questions MR. ANDERSON: Just a minute. Don't	22		recording was made, but I didn't listen to it.
22			23		(Discussion out of the hearing of
23		instruct me. MR. HAWS: and not put I'm	24		the court reporter)
24		instructing you, counsel, because you continue	25		BY MR. ANDERSON:
25		62	-		64
		to misstate evidence and try to create your	1	Q.	Did you discipline anybody or investigate
1		own evidence by putting facts into a question	2	٦.	anybody for having made such a recording?
2		that don't exist. That's an inaccurate	3	Α.	I did not.
3		statement.	4		Do you know who did?
4		MR. ANDERSON: Just stop. I'll	5		No, I don't.
5			6		MR. HAWS: Who did what? Who did
6		rephrase. BY MR. ANDERSON:	7		the
7	_	Did the MPR story trigger Laird's resignation?	8		BY MR. ANDERSON:
8	Q.		9	O	The recording.
9	Α.	I believe it did. Okay. What was it that caused in the MPR	10		There were only probably nine people, ten
10	W.	-	11	,	people in the room, but if I were to guess, it
11		story that triggered it?	12		would just be a guess as to who it was.
12	A.	Well, I we didn't talk about that	13	a	Okay. Don't need you to guess.
13		specifically, so you'd have to talk to him	14	٠.	Archbishop, I'd like to ask you
14		about that. But my recollection is that he	15		about Father Gilbert Gustafson. His current
15		said he used the expression, "I'm being	16		status in the archdiocese is what?
16		painted with the same brush you are." And he	17	Δ	I believe that he is retired. He he's in
17		said, "I need to resign to maintain my	18	<i>-</i> \.	our monitoring program and he's living on his
18	^	integrity."	19		own.
19	Ų.	I'm sorry, I wasn't able there was	20	O	You're aware that he had been convicted of
20		pounding, I didn't hear what you said he said.	21	w.	criminal sexual conduct?
21		Could you repeat that?	22	Δ	I was, yes.
22	A.	He used the expression he said, "The media	23		When dld you first become aware of that?
23		is painting us with the same brush, and for my own integrity, I need to resign." I believe	24	А.	and the second s
24		that's what he said.	25	Q.	Were you aware that he had been at some point
04/08	3/201	that's what he said. 4 07:53:37 AM Page 61 t			135 3 A M 1 4 5 7 5 7 1 8 6 7 5 7 5 7 5 7 5 7 5 7 5 7 5 7 5 7 5 7
14/UE	3/2014	4 07:55:37 MPI	1 1		

	-	OF.	_		67
		65	1		diagnosis?
1		in time, either prior to or after your	2	Α.	I'm not aware of those facts.
2		Installation, working at the archdiocese offices in the tribunal?	3		MR. HAWS: Objection, that's a legal
3	Α.	I was not aware of that, no.	4		conclusion. There's no foundation here, but
4		Were you aware that a protest had been done,	5		also a legal conclusion. And I don't think
5	Œ.	prior to your installation, at the Chancery	6		that the Archbishop is qualified to evaluate
6 7		about Gustafson's presence as a priest at the	7		who it qualifies under its insurance policies
8		archdiocese?	8		for disability, counsel.
9	Λ	I was not aware of that.	9	A.	I'm not aware of those facts.
10		Are you aware that Father Gustafson has worked	10		BY MR. ANDERSON:
11	.	as a consultant at Cristo Rey Jesuit High	11	Q.	Okay. When you say you know what pedophilia
12		School?	12		is, let's make sure we're talking about the
13	Α.		13		same thing.
14	,	aware of it at the time.	14	A.	Okay.
15	O.	And when did you learn that?	15	Q.	Under the Diagnostic and Statistical Manual
16		I believe I believe I I learned that in	16		used by mental health practitioners and for
17		the as a result of the Kinsale file review.	17		purposes of establishing disability and the
18	Q.	Were you aware that Father Gustafson, after	18		like and other reasons, pedophilia is defined
19		some after a lawsuit was brought against	19		as a compulsive sexual interest in
20		him by Anne Bonse, who became quite public	20		prepubescent adolescents. Now, keeping that
21		about It, was placed on disability and is now	21		diagnosis in mind and now being informed that
22		receiving disability payments?	22		he is getting, through this program,
23	A.	I'm not aware of that.	23		disability payments for that diagnosis, does
24	Q.	Are you aware that there is an insurance	24		that concern you?
25		company in the archdiocese that insures the	25		MR. HAWS: Same objections and,
		66			68
1		archdiocese and priests in it	1		Archbishop, I don't know if you if you know
2	A.		2		how to answer how he qualifies under an
3	Q.	that qualifies somebody such as Gil	3		insurance policy contract, you can answer. If
4		Gustafson for disability?	4		you don't, you can advise that you don't understand or know.
5	A.	I'm aware that there is a such a program.	5		I don't understand and I I I have not
6	Q.	What's the name of that company?	6	Α.	had those facts. I'd have to look into the
7	A.	I I can't recall right at the at the	8		facts to see where the truth lies.
8	_	moment.	9		BY MR. ANDERSON:
9	Q.	Is that administered effectively by your	10	O	Well, does it concern you, having heard what
10		office	11	٠.	you just did, that he was working at Cristo
11	Α.	It would be at least under the control of?	12		Rey and allowed to?
12	Q.	It would be done through our finance office.	13	A.	That would would have been a concern, yes.
13	Α.	And are you aware that Gil Gustafson, as we	14	Q.	
14 15	w.	speak here today, is receiving disability	15		pertaining to Gil Gustafson and others like
16		payments every month for the diagnosis of	16		him, Stevens and LaVan and those that we've
17		pedophilia?	17		discussed at least so far, and made sure that
18	A.	I was not aware of that, no.	18		you're abiding by the promise of zero
19	Q.	Do you know what pedophilia is?	19		tolerance and the safety of the children in
20	Α.	I do.	20		this archdiocese?
21	Q.	Do you think that's appropriate, Archbishop,	21		MR. HAWS: There's no evidence,
22		for him to be getting disability payments for	22		counsel. You've implied that that hasn't
23		having the diagnosis and having been	23		that there's been some violation of zero
24		established as being a compulsive sexual	24		tolerance and there's no evidence of that, so
25		offender that qualifies him for that	25	of 202	your statements again, if they're 04/08/2014 07:53:37 AM

		69	١.	_	71
1		MR. ANDERSON: If you have an	1	W.	That means other people learning. He couldn't
2		objection, state a legal objection.	2		have been in there without other people having
3		MR. HAWS: I do, counsel. My	3		known, right, other people under your control?
4		concern	4	A.	I don't know that as a fact.
5		MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a	5		(Discussion out of the hearing of
6		speech.	6		the court reporter)
7		MR. HAWS: No. Here's my concern,	7		MR. FINNEGAN: You want to take a
8		counsel. You are trying to make sound bites	8		break?
9		for yourself and for media by inserting facts	9		THE WITNESS: We can take a break.
10		that do not exist. And so when you say that	10		MR, HAWS: Is it a good time to take
11		and imply that there's some violation when	11		a break?
12		there is not, that is unfair and it's	12		MR. ANDERSON: Sure, if you like.
13		inappropriate. So If you want to ask the	13		MR. HAWS: Okay.
14		archbishop questions about which he knows and	14		MR. ANDERSON: Thanks.
15		can answer, he'll do his best. But don't	15		MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the
16		imply and don't create your facts for a media	16		record at 10:31 a.m.
17		sound bite.	17		(Recess taken)
18		(Discussion out of the hearing of	18		MR. HIBBEN: This is video number 2
19		the court reporter)	19		in the deposition of Archbishop John
20		BY MR. ANDERSON:	20		Nienstedt, taken on April 2nd, 2014. Time now
21	Q.	• •	21		is 10:47 a.m.
22		your priests, Gil Gustafson, is getting	22	_	BY MR. ANDERSON:
23		payments for a diagnosis of pedophilia while	23	Q.	Archbishop, going back to the monitoring
24		he works at Cristo Rey?	24		program for a moment, today, are there
25	Α.	Well, I would have to look into the facts.	25		currently any priests on the monitoring
		70	١.		72
1		You're you're telling me facts that may or	1		program pertaining to accusations of sexual
2		may not be true and I would have to look into	2		abuse of minors? Are there those on the on the POMS
3		that. We just had this Kinsale group, as I	3	A.	
4		mentioned, go through 800 files and they're	4	0	program?
5		still in the process of doing that. I suspect	5	A.	Yes, there would be.
6		that their findings are going to be	6	_	
7		enlightening for us and we will follow up on	7	Q.	How many? Well, living members who are on our website.
8		whatever they they have come up with.	8	Α.	You're talking about the 36 that are living
9		(Discussion out of the hearing of	10		_
10		the court reporter)	11		that are still priests?
11				ч.	
42	0	BY MR. ANDERSON:	12		·
12	Q.	Do you consider it a violation of the promises	12	A.	Thirty-six, that would be yes.
13	Q.	Do you consider it a violation of the promises you made to the people and the zero tolerance	13	A. Q.	Thirty-six, that would be yes. Did you say six or 36?
13 14	Q.	Do you consider it a violation of the promises you made to the people and the zero tolerance policy to have allowed LaVan to have worked in	13 14	A. Q.	Thirty-six, that would be yes. Did you say six or 36? Thirty-six, I think. That's my recollection,
13 14 15		Do you consider it a violation of the promises you made to the people and the zero tolerance policy to have allowed LaVan to have worked in a parish?	13 14 15	A. Q. A.	Thirty-six, that would be yes. Did you say six or 36? Thirty-six, I think. That's my recollection, anyhow.
13 14 15 16		Do you consider it a violation of the promises you made to the people and the zero tolerance policy to have allowed LaVan to have worked in a parish? I didn't know he was working in parishes. He	13 14 15 16	A. Q. A.	Thirty-six, that would be yes. Did you say six or 36? Thirty-six, I think. That's my recollection, anyhow. So is it your testimony that if they're still
13 14 15 16 17		Do you consider it a violation of the promises you made to the people and the zero tolerance policy to have allowed LaVan to have worked in a parish? I didn't know he was working in parishes. He was retired, and so he shouldn't have been	13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A.	Thirty-six, that would be yes. Did you say six or 36? Thirty-six, I think. That's my recollection, anyhow. So is it your testimony that if they're still a priest and still alive, but on the list of
13 14 15 16 17 18	A.	Do you consider it a violation of the promises you made to the people and the zero tolerance policy to have allowed LaVan to have worked in a parish? I didn't know he was working in parishes. He was retired, and so he shouldn't have been working in the parish.	13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A.	Thirty-six, that would be yes. Did you say six or 36? Thirty-six, I think. That's my recollection, anyhow. So is it your testimony that if they're still a priest and still alive, but on the list of credibly accused as reported on the website,
13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q.	Do you consider it a violation of the promises you made to the people and the zero tolerance policy to have allowed LaVan to have worked in a parish? I didn't know he was working in parishes. He was retired, and so he shouldn't have been working in the parish. You learned he was, though, didn't you?	13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A.	Thirty-six, that would be yes. Did you say six or 36? Thirty-six, I think. That's my recollection, anyhow. So is it your testimony that if they're still a priest and still alive, but on the list of credibly accused as reported on the website, which is 36 in number, they are on the POMS
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A.	Do you consider it a violation of the promises you made to the people and the zero tolerance policy to have allowed LaVan to have worked in a parish? I didn't know he was working in parishes. He was retired, and so he shouldn't have been working in the parish. You learned he was, though, didn't you? Just recently I've learned.	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A.	Thirty-six, that would be yes. Did you say six or 36? Thirty-six, I think. That's my recollection, anyhow. So is it your testimony that if they're still a priest and still alive, but on the list of credibly accused as reported on the website, which is 36 in number, they are on the POMS monitoring program?
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q.	Do you consider it a violation of the promises you made to the people and the zero tolerance policy to have allowed LaVan to have worked in a parish? I didn't know he was working in parishes. He was retired, and so he shouldn't have been working in the parish. You learned he was, though, didn't you? Just recently I've learned. So It was a violation, wasn't it?	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A.	Thirty-six, that would be yes. Did you say six or 36? Thirty-six, I think. That's my recollection, anyhow. So is It your testimony that if they're still a priest and still alive, but on the list of credibly accused as reported on the website, which is 36 in number, they are on the POMS monitoring program? My understanding is yes, although they have
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q.	Do you consider it a violation of the promises you made to the people and the zero tolerance policy to have allowed LaVan to have worked in a parish? I didn't know he was working in parishes. He was retired, and so he shouldn't have been working in the parish. You learned he was, though, didn't you? Just recently I've learned. So It was a violation, wasn't it? Well, we took him out of ministry as soon as	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A.	Thirty-six, that would be yes. Did you say six or 36? Thirty-six, I think. That's my recollection, anyhow. So is it your testimony that if they're still a priest and still alive, but on the list of credibly accused as reported on the website, which is 36 in number, they are on the POMS monitoring program? My understanding is yes, although they have been taken out of ministry and they've had
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Do you consider it a violation of the promises you made to the people and the zero tolerance policy to have allowed LaVan to have worked in a parish? I didn't know he was working in parishes. He was retired, and so he shouldn't have been working in the parish. You learned he was, though, didn't you? Just recently I've learned. So It was a violation, wasn't it? Well, we took him out of ministry as soon as we learned.	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A.	Thirty-six, that would be yes. Did you say six or 36? Thirty-six, I think. That's my recollection, anyhow. So is it your testimony that if they're still a priest and still alive, but on the list of credibly accused as reported on the website, which is 36 in number, they are on the POMS monitoring program? My understanding is yes, although they have been taken out of ministry and they've had their faculties removed, so they can't
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Do you consider it a violation of the promises you made to the people and the zero tolerance policy to have allowed LaVan to have worked in a parish? I didn't know he was working in parishes. He was retired, and so he shouldn't have been working in the parish. You learned he was, though, didn't you? Just recently I've learned. So It was a violation, wasn't it? Well, we took him out of ministry as soon as	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A.	Thirty-six, that would be yes. Did you say six or 36? Thirty-six, I think. That's my recollection, anyhow. So is it your testimony that if they're still a priest and still alive, but on the list of credibly accused as reported on the website, which is 36 in number, they are on the POMS monitoring program? My understanding is yes, although they have been taken out of ministry and they've had

		73			75
1		not on that list currently?	1		MR. ANDERSON: No.
2	Α.	Yes, there would be because the the	2		MR. HAWS: You've made your record
l	Α.	monitoring program includes those who have	3		that's wrong and there's no evidence of child
3			4		pornography, as you said. The claim has been
4		abused children, but also includes others who	5		pornography. And so let's be clear, when you
5		have not abused children, but who have maybe	6		try to assert your facts, they're different
6		had a drinking problem or a problem with a	0		maybe than the real facts. Ask the proper
7	_	an adult, some some form of bad behavior.	7		questions.
8	Q.	Are there any that are on monitoring	8	Α.	I I was going to make that intervention and
9		pertaining to sexual misconduct?	9	Α.	
10	A.	•	10		say that it was it was submitted to the St.
11	Q.	Has that been made public and known to any of	11		Paul Police Department twice and twice they
12		the parishloners or the public?	12		said they didn't find child pornography.
13	A.	If there's an accusation of sexual misconduct,	13	_	BY MR. ANDERSON:
14		we ask the individual priest to step aside	14	Q.	
15		from ministry and that becomes known to the	15		archdiocese files turned over to the police
16		the public, yes.	16		for their investigation at the time they were
17	Q.	Is there an instance where you can point to	17		doing that?
18		where the priest has stepped aside, resigned	18	A.	Yes. Yes, sir.
19		from ministry and the reason for that has been	19	Q.	Was the report done by Setter & Associates
20		disclosed as allegations of sexual misconduct?	20		turned over to the police?
21	Α.	You you lost me there for a minute. Could	21	A.	Yes, that was part of the file.
22		you repeat that?	22	Q.	Was the report done by Johnson, the forensic
23	Q.		23		report?
24	٠.	disclosed that the reason they're stepping	24	A.	I believe that was part of the file. We
25		aside or stepping down is because of	25		turned everything over in those three files,
20		74	-		76
		allegations of sexual misconduct?	1		everything that we had.
1	٨	Yes, there are cases of that.	2	Q.	
2	Α.	And what case?	3	Α.	
3	Q.		4	• • • •	lot about that. The files themselves I have
4	Α.	I'm thinking of Father Huberty.	5		not gone through.
5		Anybody else?	6	Q.	Okay. We'll go through that a little later.
6	A.	No one comes to mind. That's the case that	7	щ.	Have you told the parishioners and the public
7	_	comes to mind as the most recent.	8		the names of all the priests in the POMS
8	Q.	Any cases that you know of where sexual	1		program?
9		misconduct was involved and it wasn't	9	Α.	Well, there would be, as you stated before,
10		disclosed to the public and the parishioners	10	A.	the the number that have been removed from
11		as to why the priest was taking a leave or a	11		
12		sabbatical or resigning?	12		ministry and that would be known to the
13	A.	To the best of my ability, I can't think of a	13		public. I'm not sure that those and so my
14		case.	14		answer would be that everyone who has an
15	Q.	What about Shelley?	15		allegation of child sexual abuse would be
16	A.	Well	16		known to the public.
17	Q.	I mean, the parishioners weren't told that he	17		(Discussion out of the hearing of
18		had been in possession of child pornography?	18		the court reporter)
19	A.	That's that's true.	19		BY MR. ANDERSON:
20	Q.	And they weren't told and the public was never	20	Q.	I'm asking broader than that. I'm talking
21		even alerted until October of this last year	21		about everybody in the program. Have the
22		when you made that public, were they?	22		parishioners and the public been Informed of
23	A.	Well	23		all the priests who are in the POMS program
24		MR. HAWS: Well, counsel, again,	24		for whatever reason?
, - ,		, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	1	_	
25		you've	25	Α.	I'm pretty sure they they they have

					70
1		77 been, but I can't say for sure. My impression	1	Α.	79 Yes.
		is that they have been made known, they have	2	Q.	Do you have a practice that if an allegation
2		been disclosed.	3	· ·	is being investigated by the police, that you
3	0	I get the Impression that a lot of the	4		do not take action as to that priest because
4	Q.	- ·	5		you believe that to do so would suggest the
5		responsibility for the safety of the parishloners and the public is delegated by	6		priest's guilt?
6		you to folks. Is that a fair characterization	7	Α.	No. That's not correct. We we
7		or not?	8	Q.	Just a moment.
8			9	Α.	Okay.
9	A.	Well, I'm I typically I'm a hands-on person and but I have to delegate	10	,	MR. HAWS: Well, let him he can
10		-	11		answer his question.
11	0	responsibilities, yes. You have been described by various people at	12		MR. ANDERSON: He sald that's not
12	Q.		13		correct.
13		various times, priests included, both in New	14		MR. HAWS: He can answer and tell
14		Ulm and in the archdiocese, as a micro manager	1		you why. So you can finish, Archbishop.
15		In terms of your management style. Would you	15		MR, FINNEGAN: He can ask him why.
16	_	say that's a fair characterization?	16		MR, HAWS: He can finish his
17	Α.	No. I don't think so.	17		
18	Q.		18		question an answer to the question.
19		characterization because I think those were	19	_	BY MR. ANDERSON:
20	_	your words, right?	20		Is your answer no?
21	A.		21	A.	. ,,
22	Q.	Do you feel you have taken a hands-on approach	22	_	little confused right now.
23		to sexual abuse of priests excuse me,	23	Q.	Do you have a practice that if a priest is
24		sexual abuse of minors by priests in this	24		being Investigated by the police for child
25		archdlocese?	25	-	sexual abuse, that you do not take any public
	_	78	١.		80
1		Yes, I believe so.	1		action as to that priest because you believe
2	Q.	What action, besides the POMS program that	2		to do so would suggest the guilt of the
3		you've talked about, demonstrates your	3		priest?
4		hands-on approach to sexual abuse by priests	4	Α.	No, sir. Have you ever expressed that view to any of
5		In this archdiocese?	5		Have you ever expressed that view to any or
6	Α.			Q.	
7		Well, the whole VIRTUS program that we have	6	Q.	those who occupy positions as officials in the
		that assures us that people are being that	7	u.	those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors
8		that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks,	7 8	u.	those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary
8 9		that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to	7 8 9		those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals?
_		that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days	7 8 9 10	А.	those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own
9		that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to	7 8 9 10 11		those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own
9		that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days	7 8 9 10 11		those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one
9 10 11	Q.	that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related issues.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13		those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one that deals with precisely the charter issues,
9 10 11 12		that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related issues. Anything else? It doesn't come to mind.	7 8 9 10 11		those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one that deals with precisely the charter issues, and then we have a ministerial standards board.
9 10 11 12 13	Q.	that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related issues. Anything else? It doesn't come to mind.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one that deals with precisely the charter issues, and then we have a ministerial standards board that we set up for everything else. And those
9 10 11 12 13	Q. A.	that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related issues. Anything else? It doesn't come to mind. I'd like to ask you about Joseph Gallatin. Is he on any list?	7 8 9 10 11 12 13		those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one that deals with precisely the charter issues, and then we have a ministerial standards board that we set up for everything else. And those would be the areas that would ask for and do
9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A.	that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related issues. Anything else? It doesn't come to mind. I'd like to ask you about Joseph Gallatin. Is	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Α.	those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one that deals with precisely the charter issues, and then we have a ministerial standards board that we set up for everything else. And those would be the areas that would ask for and do the investigation.
9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q.	that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related issues. Anything else? It doesn't come to mind. I'd like to ask you about Joseph Gallatin. Is he on any list? He would be on the POMS program.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Α.	those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one that deals with precisely the charter issues, and then we have a ministerial standards board that we set up for everything else. And those would be the areas that would ask for and do the investigation. Did you ever express that view or practice or
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q.	that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related issues. Anything else? It doesn't come to mind. I'd like to ask you about Joseph Gallatin. Is he on any list? He would be on the POMS program.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Α.	those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one that deals with precisely the charter issues, and then we have a ministerial standards board that we set up for everything else. And those would be the areas that would ask for and do the investigation. Did you ever express that view or practice or the desire to employ such a practice to
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q.	that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related issues. Anything else? It doesn't come to mind. I'd like to ask you about Joseph Gallatin. Is he on any list? He would be on the POMS program. And besides those and that would be for	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Α.	those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one that deals with precisely the charter issues, and then we have a ministerial standards board that we set up for everything else. And those would be the areas that would ask for and do the investigation. Did you ever express that view or practice or
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q.	that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related issues. Anything else? It doesn't come to mind. I'd like to ask you about Joseph Gallatin. Is he on any list? He would be on the POMS program. And besides those and that would be for sexual misconduct pertaining to minors,	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Α.	those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one that deals with precisely the charter issues, and then we have a ministerial standards board that we set up for everything else. And those would be the areas that would ask for and do the investigation. Did you ever express that view or practice or the desire to employ such a practice to
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A.	that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related issues. Anything else? It doesn't come to mind. I'd like to ask you about Joseph Gallatin. Is he on any list? He would be on the POMS program. And besides those and that would be for sexual misconduct pertaining to minors, correct?	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Α.	those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one that deals with precisely the charter issues, and then we have a ministerial standards board that we set up for everything else. And those would be the areas that would ask for and do the investigation. Did you ever express that view or practice or the desire to employ such a practice to Jennifer Haselberger?
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A.	that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related issues. Anything else? It doesn't come to mind. I'd like to ask you about Joseph Gallatin. Is he on any list? He would be on the POMS program. And besides those and that would be for sexual misconduct pertaining to minors, correct? It was an allegation. That allegation is	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Α.	those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one that deals with precisely the charter issues, and then we have a ministerial standards board that we set up for everything else. And those would be the areas that would ask for and do the investigation. Did you ever express that view or practice or the desire to employ such a practice to Jennifer Haselberger? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, what view or
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A.	that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related issues. Anything else? It doesn't come to mind. I'd like to ask you about Joseph Gallatin. Is he on any list? He would be on the POMS program. And besides those and that would be for sexual misconduct pertaining to minors, correct? It was an allegation. That allegation is being investigated now and so I can't say definitively that it was.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one that deals with precisely the charter issues, and then we have a ministerial standards board that we set up for everything else. And those would be the areas that would ask for and do the investigation. Did you ever express that view or practice or the desire to employ such a practice to Jennifer Haselberger? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, what view or practice? BY MR. ANDERSON: The view that you would take no action
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A.	that assures us that people are being that people are receiving background checks, they're given training in terms of what to look for, signs. We've had clergy study days in which we've discussed all these related issues. Anything else? It doesn't come to mind. I'd like to ask you about Joseph Gallatin. Is he on any list? He would be on the POMS program. And besides those and that would be for sexual misconduct pertaining to minors, correct? It was an allegation. That allegation is being investigated now and so I can't say definitively that it was.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	A. Q.	those who occupy positions as officials in the archdiocese, such as your current chancellors or your former chancellors or your auxiliary bishops or vicar generals? No. Because we let the police do their own work and then we would have our own investigation. We have two boards set up, one that deals with precisely the charter issues, and then we have a ministerial standards board that we set up for everything else. And those would be the areas that would ask for and do the investigation. Did you ever express that view or practice or the desire to employ such a practice to Jennifer Haselberger? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, what view or practice? BY MR. ANDERSON: The view that you would take no action concerning a priest while there's a police

- 1
- A. Well, we do take the action of removing them 2 from ministry. 3

- 4 Q. But do you say why?
- A. It depends on the case. 5
- Q. Okay. And do you also choose not to tell the 6
- people in the pews in the parishes and the 7
- public because you don't want the suggestion 8
- of guilt of the priest to have been made by 9
- that disclosure? 10
- A. Well, by the very fact that the priest is 11
- removed from the public ministry is a signal 12
- to the people that something's wrong, but we 13
- don't -- we haven't done our investigation. 14
- Q. Well, Father Jon Shelley went on sabbatical 15
- and he told everybody he went on sabbatical, 16
- right? 17
- 18 A. He did, I believe, yes.
- Q. That was under your -- with your permission 19
- that he told everybody that, right? 20
- 21 A. That's true, he was on sabbatical.
- Q. But the fact of the matter was that it had 22
- been discovered that he had been in possession 23
- of possible child pornography? 24
- MR. HAWS: Well, objection. That 25

- misstates the facts and evidence as well. 1
- 2 BY MR. ANDERSON:
- Q. Is that correct? 3
- 4 A. No. It's not correct. The -- he was in
- possession of pornography, but he was never 5
- 6 accused of a crime.
- Q. Is it your belief that for him to be guilty of 7
- the crime of sexual abuse or possession of 8
- child pornography, he has to be charged with 9
- it by the law enforcement authorities? 10
- A. Our standard practice is that when we receive 11
- an allegation or we have reason to believe 12
- that there has been a violation, we turn that 13
- matter over to the police immediately, which 14
- is what we did in his case. 15
- Q. And then if the police do not charge, is it, 16
- then, your belief and practice that the priest 17
- is effectively exonerated? 18
- A. We would do our own investigation after that. 19
- 20 Q. And --
- (Discussion out of the hearing of 21
- 22 the court reporter)
- BY MR. ANDERSON: 23
- Q. You said that Shelley was turned over to the 24
- police. When was that? 25

- Q. You say you don't know that you did. What 15
- 16 does that mean?
- 17 A. Well, I don't have the recollection of having 18
 - done that.
- Q. So you don't recall ever having told anybody 19
- or instructed anybody to report to the police 20
- or having done it yourself, correct? 21
- A. My understanding is that there was a question 22
 - on the part of my canonical chancellor as to
 - the matter to the -- of the computer, and my
- moderator of curia, Father Laird at the time, 25

23

		85			87
1		instructed her to take it to the police.	1	A.	Correct.
2	Q.	Are you referring to Jennifer Haselberger?	2	Q.	She urged you, because they were borderline
}	A.	I am.	3		and you couldn't make the determination and by
	Q.	She was urging you to report to the police,	4		looking at them you couldn't make the
		wasn't she?	5		determination and didn't, that It should go to
	A.	I thought she was working in our priests' work	6		the police, correct?
		group and the topic came up and my	7	A.	She I don't recall her at the time saying
		understanding was that Father Laird had	8		that.
		instructed her to take that to the police.	9	Q.	What did she say?
	Q.	Archbishop, you wrote a letter to the C.D.F.,	10		I don't recall.
		the Congregation of the Doctrine of Faith and	11	Q.	When dld you view those images, Archbishop?
		Cardinal Levada, specifically stating that	12	A.	I I don't recall the exact date. I I'm
		your concern that your advisors had told you	13		trying to think, but I I can't recall the
		that you may be in violation of the law by	14		exact time.
		reason of possible possession of child	15		(Discussion out of the hearing of
		pornography previously possessed by Shelley,	16		the court reporter)
		correct?	17		BY MR. ANDERSON:
	Α.	No.	18	Q.	When you made the determination that you,
	Q.	Never wrote such a letter?	19		yourself couldn't tell on viewing those images
	Α.	No. The letter was drafted by Jennifer	20		whether it was adolescents or adults, dld you
		Haselberger, but when I read it, I did further	21		report that to the police?
		investigation, realized that this was not	22	A.	I did not.
		correct and the letter was never sent.	23	Q.	You're a mandatory reporter, aren't you?
	Q.	And did you look at the images?	24	A.	I am.
		I did, she showed me some images, yes.	25	Q.	And you're aware as a mandatory reporter that
		86			88
	Q.	She claims that those images that she brought	1		you are required to report Immediately any
					, , ,
		to you and showed to you were child	2		suspicions of child abuse, correct?
		to you and showed to you were child pornography or borderline child pornography	3	Α.	
		pornography or borderline child pornography	1	A. Q.	suspicions of child abuse, correct?
		•	3	_	suspicions of child abuse, correct? Correct.
	Α.	pornography or borderline child pornography and should have been reported to the police, correct?	3 4	_	suspicions of child abuse, correct? Correct. And you're also aware that pornographic images
	Α.	pornography or borderline child pornography and should have been reported to the police, correct? No. I looked at those images and I could not	3 4 5	Q.	suspicions of child abuse, correct? Correct. And you're also aware that pornographic images of children is child abuse?
	_	pornography or borderline child pornography and should have been reported to the police, correct? No. I looked at those images and I could not tell whether they were adolescents or older.	3 4 5 6	Q.	suspicions of child abuse, correct? Correct. And you're also aware that pornographic images of children is child abuse? Correct. I was not able to determine that
	Q.	pornography or borderline child pornography and should have been reported to the police, correct? No. I looked at those images and I could not tell whether they were adolescents or older. It was a close call, wasn't it?	3 4 5 6 7	Q.	suspicions of child abuse, correct? Correct. And you're also aware that pornographic images of children is child abuse? Correct. I was not able to determine that that was child pornography.
	Q. A.	pornography or borderline child pornography and should have been reported to the police, correct? No. I looked at those images and I could not tell whether they were adolescents or older. It was a close call, wasn't it? It was, yes.	3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	suspicions of child abuse, correct? Correct. And you're also aware that pornographic images of children is child abuse? Correct. I was not able to determine that that was child pornography. Why do you think we have reporting statutes?
	Q. A.	pornography or borderline child pornography and should have been reported to the police, correct? No. I looked at those images and I could not tell whether they were adolescents or older. It was a close call, wasn't it? It was, yes. Yeah. And so she urged you to turn that over	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	suspicions of child abuse, correct? Correct. And you're also aware that pornographic images of children is child abuse? Correct. I was not able to determine that that was child pornography. Why do you think we have reporting statutes? It's for the police and professionals to make that determination?
	Q. A.	pornography or borderline child pornography and should have been reported to the police, correct? No. I looked at those images and I could not tell whether they were adolescents or older. It was a close call, wasn't it? It was, yes. Yeah. And so she urged you to turn that over to the law enforcement for them to make that	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q.	correct. And you're also aware that pornographic images of children is child abuse? Correct. I was not able to determine that that was child pornography. Why do you think we have reporting statutes? It's for the police and professionals to make that determination? Correct, and they already had.
	Q. A. Q.	pornography or borderline child pornography and should have been reported to the police, correct? No. I looked at those images and I could not tell whether they were adolescents or older. It was a close call, wasn't it? It was, yes. Yeah. And so she urged you to turn that over to the law enforcement for them to make that determination, didn't she?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q.	correct. And you're also aware that pornographic images of children is child abuse? Correct. I was not able to determine that that was child pornography. Why do you think we have reporting statutes? It's for the police and professionals to make that determination? Correct, and they already had. When did you learn they had already determined.
	Q. A.	pornography or borderline child pornography and should have been reported to the police, correct? No. I looked at those images and I could not tell whether they were adolescents or older. It was a close call, wasn't it? It was, yes. Yeah. And so she urged you to turn that over to the law enforcement for them to make that determination, didn't she? She may have, but it had already been turned	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q.	Correct. And you're also aware that pornographic images of children is child abuse? Correct. I was not able to determine that that was child pornography. Why do you think we have reporting statutes? It's for the police and professionals to make that determination? Correct, and they already had. When did you learn they had already determined that these images were not illegal?
	Q. A. Q.	pornography or borderline child pornography and should have been reported to the police, correct? No. I looked at those images and I could not tell whether they were adolescents or older. It was a close call, wasn't it? It was, yes. Yeah. And so she urged you to turn that over to the law enforcement for them to make that determination, didn't she? She may have, but it had already been turned over to the police department and the verdict	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q.	Correct. And you're also aware that pornographic images of children is child abuse? Correct. I was not able to determine that that was child pornography. Why do you think we have reporting statutes? It's for the police and professionals to make that determination? Correct, and they already had. When did you learn they had already determined that these images were not illegal? Prior to the time of her showing them to me
	Q. A. Q.	pornography or borderline child pornography and should have been reported to the police, correct? No. I looked at those images and I could not tell whether they were adolescents or older. It was a close call, wasn't it? It was, yes. Yeah. And so she urged you to turn that over to the law enforcement for them to make that determination, didn't she? She may have, but it had already been turned over to the police department and the verdict had come back that it wasn't child	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	correct. And you're also aware that pornographic images of children is child abuse? Correct. I was not able to determine that that was child pornography. Why do you think we have reporting statutes? It's for the police and professionals to make that determination? Correct, and they already had. When did you learn they had already determined that these images were not illegal? Prior to the time of her showing them to me
	Q. A. Q.	pornography or borderline child pornography and should have been reported to the police, correct? No. I looked at those images and I could not tell whether they were adolescents or older. It was a close call, wasn't it? It was, yes. Yeah. And so she urged you to turn that over to the law enforcement for them to make that determination, didn't she? She may have, but it had already been turned over to the police department and the verdict had come back that it wasn't child pornography.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Correct. And you're also aware that pornographic images of children is child abuse? Correct. I was not able to determine that that was child pornography. Why do you think we have reporting statutes? It's for the police and professionals to make that determination? Correct, and they already had. When did you learn they had already determined that these images were not illegal? Prior to the time of her showing them to me who told you the police had made that determination?
	Q. A. Q.	pornography or borderline child pornography and should have been reported to the police, correct? No. I looked at those images and I could not tell whether they were adolescents or older. It was a close call, wasn't it? It was, yes. Yeah. And so she urged you to turn that over to the law enforcement for them to make that determination, didn't she? She may have, but it had already been turned over to the police department and the verdict had come back that it wasn't child pornography. You're talking about in 2004?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Correct. And you're also aware that pornographic images of children is child abuse? Correct. I was not able to determine that that was child pornography. Why do you think we have reporting statutes? It's for the police and professionals to make that determination? Correct, and they already had. When did you learn they had already determined that these images were not illegal? Prior to the time of her showing them to me who told you the police had made that determination? I believe it was Father McDonough.
	Q. A. Q. A.	pornography or borderline child pornography and should have been reported to the police, correct? No. I looked at those images and I could not tell whether they were adolescents or older. It was a close call, wasn't it? It was, yes. Yeah. And so she urged you to turn that over to the law enforcement for them to make that determination, didn't she? She may have, but it had already been turned over to the police department and the verdict had come back that it wasn't child pornography. You're talking about in 2004? Well, probably, yes.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. Q.	Correct. And you're also aware that pornographic images of children is child abuse? Correct. I was not able to determine that that was child pornography. Why do you think we have reporting statutes? It's for the police and professionals to make that determination? Correct, and they already had. When did you learn they had already determined that these images were not illegal? Prior to the time of her showing them to me who told you the police had made that determination? I believe it was Father McDonough. When did he tell you that? How soon before
	Q. A. Q.	pornography or borderline child pornography and should have been reported to the police, correct? No. I looked at those images and I could not tell whether they were adolescents or older. It was a close call, wasn't it? It was, yes. Yeah. And so she urged you to turn that over to the law enforcement for them to make that determination, didn't she? She may have, but it had already been turned over to the police department and the verdict had come back that it wasn't child pornography. You're talking about in 2004? Well, probably, yes. Well, what are you talking about? It had	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Correct. And you're also aware that pornographic images of children is child abuse? Correct. I was not able to determine that that was child pornography. Why do you think we have reporting statutes? It's for the police and professionals to make that determination? Correct, and they already had. When did you learn they had already determined that these images were not illegal? Prior to the time of her showing them to me who told you the police had made that determination? I believe it was Father McDonough. When did he tell you that? How soon before you viewed those images?
	Q. A. Q. A.	pornography or borderline child pornography and should have been reported to the police, correct? No. I looked at those images and I could not tell whether they were adolescents or older. It was a close call, wasn't it? It was, yes. Yeah. And so she urged you to turn that over to the law enforcement for them to make that determination, didn't she? She may have, but it had already been turned over to the police department and the verdict had come back that it wasn't child pornography. You're talking about in 2004? Well, probably, yes. Well, what are you talking about? It had already been turned over?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Correct. And you're also aware that pornographic images of children is child abuse? Correct. I was not able to determine that that was child pornography. Why do you think we have reporting statutes? It's for the police and professionals to make that determination? Correct, and they already had. When did you learn they had already determined that these images were not illegal? Prior to the time of her showing them to me who told you the police had made that determination? I believe it was Father McDonough. When did he tell you that? How soon before you viewed those images? I don't recall. It was sometime before, I
	Q. A. Q. A.	pornography or borderline child pornography and should have been reported to the police, correct? No. I looked at those images and I could not tell whether they were adolescents or older. It was a close call, wasn't it? It was, yes. Yeah. And so she urged you to turn that over to the law enforcement for them to make that determination, didn't she? She may have, but it had already been turned over to the police department and the verdict had come back that it wasn't child pornography. You're talking about in 2004? Well, probably, yes. Well, what are you talking about? It had	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Correct. And you're also aware that pornographic images of children is child abuse? Correct. I was not able to determine that that was child pornography. Why do you think we have reporting statutes? It's for the police and professionals to make that determination? Correct, and they already had. When did you learn they had already determined that these images were not illegal? Prior to the time of her showing them to me who told you the police had made that determination? I believe it was Father McDonough. When did he tell you that? How soon before you viewed those images? I don't recall. It was sometime before, I believe.

24

25

it wasn't child pornography.

Q. When Jennifer Haselberger placed the images

before you and you looked at them, correct?

23

25

24 A. I'm trying to recollect and I don't -- I don't

have that answer.

		89			91
1	Q.		1		worked on the computer, and he indicated that
2		believed them to have been child abuse and, in	2		everything had been encrypted into those
3		fact, pornographic images of children,	3		files.
4		correct?	4	Q.	What person are you referring to?
5	Α.	I believe that she she believed that to be	5	A.	I think it was the whoever worked for the
6		true.	6		Setter Corporation.
7	Q.	Yes. And Kevin McDonough also had viewed	7	Q.	There is a record that that person's report
8		those Images, correct?	8		and the forensic report done by them has been
9	Α.	To the best of my recollection, I think he	9		withheld by your lawyer Tom Wieser from the
10		had.	10		police.
11	Q.	And he took a different view, didn't he?	11	Α.	That's not true.
12	Α.	He did.	12	Q.	When was it turned over, then, by the
13	Q.	And what was his view expressed to you?	13		archdiocese?
14	Α.	Well, I can't say for sure that he expressed	14	A.	Subsequent to that to to my seeing the
15	,	this to me, but I know that from others that	15		images, Jennifer took that to the St. Paul
16		he believed that they were not child	16		Police Department and they had they were
17		pornography.	17		given all the materials over again.
18	Q.	Did McDonough tell you he had reported it to	18	Q.	You did not instruct Jennifer to make that
19	٠.	the police?	19		report, did you?
20	Α.	He told me that the that in 2004 that the	20	A.	No. Father Laird dld.
21		computer and everything on it and the the	21	Q.	Did Father Laird tell you that he had told her
22		disks had been reported to the police, yes.	22		to report?
23	Q.	So you were relying on McDonough's	23	A.	Yes.
24		representation to you in 2000 I think it's	24	Q.	When was that that Laird told you that he had
25		'12, that it had been reported back to the	25		Instructed her to make such a report?
		90			92
1		police in 2004, is that what you're telling us	1	A.	I think it was in two 2012. I can't I
2		today?	2		can't give you an exact date.
3	Α.	Yes.	3	Q.	Did Father Laird view the images?
4	Q.	Did you ever learn if it actually had been	4	A.	I don't I can't say for sure.
5	٠.	reported to the police in 2004?	5	Q.	Then why was Laird involved in this
6	Δ	Well, yes.	6		conversation about whether it should be
7	Q.	What Informs you that in fact the police had	7		reported and how is it you now claim that it
8		received a report concerning these images in	8		was Laird that told Haselberger to make the
9		2004?	9		report?
10	Α.	See, there was a record.	10	A.	Well, because we had a what we called a
11	Q.	A record in the file?	11		priest working group that Father Laird started
12	Α.	Yes.	12		when he came on board as the moderator of the
13	Q.	Prepared by whom?	13		curia, they would meet twice a month and they
14	α. Α.	I can't tell answer that.	14		would review any misbehavior on the part of
15	Λ.	(Discussion out of the hearing of	15		any of the priests or deacons and they would
16		the court reporter)	16		discuss this among themselves. There would be
		BY MR. ANDERSON:	17		the canonical chancellor there, the civil
17	0	When did you see that record that you're	18		chancellor, the moderator and the delegate for
18	Q.	-	19		safe environments, so that everyone had a
19	٨	relying upon for that assertion? When the whole matter was brought up about	20		complete picture of what was going on. And it
20	Α.	whether or not the whole file had been turned	21		was at one of those meetings that this
21		over, there was some discrepancy there,	22		question of the Shelley files came up, and
22		Jennifer believed that the whole file hadn't	23		It's my understanding that Father Laird
23		been turned over. Subsequently when we did an	24		indicated to Jennifer that she should take
24			25		that to the police.
25 23 of	51 sh	investigation with the the person who peets Page 89 to		of 202	
23 01	21 S	Market No.			

			-			7
		93			95	
1	Q.	Did you disagree with Laird?	1		your belief, in 2004?	1
2	Α.	No.	2	Α.		
3	Q.	Did you disagree with Jennifer Haselberger on	3	_	Father McDonough.	١
4		whether this should be reported to law	4	Q.	Are you speculating or do you have some reason	١
5	_	enforcement?	5		to believe they actually did?	ı
6	Α.	No. Not at the time, no.	6	A.	· -	1
7	Q.	Did you express disagreement to her at any	7		responsibility, so I I guess I am	۱
8		time that she should not report this because	8	_	speculating.	ı
9		it was not a violation of the law or for some	9	Q.		
10	_	other reason?	10	Α.	I think with reasonable certitude.	1
11	Α.	I suspect, thinking back on it, that I told	11	Q.	And you base that reasonable certitude on	1
12		her that it had already been submitted to the	12		what?	1
13		police and that, having received an answer	13	A.	On the trust I have in the people who were	1
14		from them on their opinion of what was on the	14	_	telling me that they had already done it.	ı
15		on the file, that it was not necessary to	15	Q.		١
16	_	take it to the police a second time.	16		that this information was possessed in 2004,	1
17	Q.	And when you told her that, she told you in	17		you're assuming they made a report as required	1
18		fact the file does not reflect that it had	18		by the law in 2004, is that correct?	1
19		been reported to the police earlier, correct?	19		MR. HAWS: Well, again, counsel	١
20	Α.	I don't believe so.	20		you're misstating the record.	
21	Q.	Do you recall her becoming quite animated and	21		MR. ANDERSON: Well, I'm asking if	1
22		adamant about that?	22		that's correct. If it's wrong, he can say so. MR. HAWS: No.	1
23	Α.	·	23		BY MR. ANDERSON:	
24	Q.	Did you instruct her to leave it alone?	24	_		1
25	Α.	She asked my opinion. I told her, "I cannot	25	G.	Is that correct, Archbishop?	- 1
-			1		OG	-
		94			96	-
1		make a judgment here. This has already been	1		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop.	
2		make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to	2		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an	
2		make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to	2		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it.	
2 3 4	•	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time."	2 3 4		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no.	
2 3 4 5	Q.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been	2 3 4 5		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again,	
2 3 4 5 6	Q.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not	2 3 4 5 6		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't	
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal	2 3 4 5 6 7		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had	2 3 4 5 6 7 8		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8		make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am glving you a lecture	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am glvlng you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Α.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am glving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004. At that time when there was this differing	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am glving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows. Now, he's already told you that someone told	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Α.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004. At that time when there was this differing view, did you make an effort to actually	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am glving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows. Now, he's already told you that someone told him that and you've asked him five times at	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Α.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004. At that time when there was this differing view, did you make an effort to actually discern, by review of the file itself, whether	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am glving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows. Now, he's already told you that someone told him that and you've asked him five times at least the same question. So if you want to	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Α.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004. At that time when there was this differing view, did you make an effort to actually discern, by review of the file itself, whether or not such a report had ever been actually	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am glving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows. Now, he's already told you that someone told him that and you've asked him five times at least the same question. So if you want to ask another question in a proper way that has	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004. At that time when there was this differing view, did you make an effort to actually discern, by review of the file itself, whether or not such a report had ever been actually made to the police concerning Shelley?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am glving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows. Now, he's already told you that someone told him that and you've asked him five times at least the same question. So if you want to ask another question in a proper way that has information in it that asks him what the facts	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Α.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004. At that time when there was this differing view, did you make an effort to actually discern, by review of the file itself, whether or not such a report had ever been actually made to the police concerning Shelley? If you're asking me if I reviewed the file	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am giving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows. Now, he's already told you that someone told him that and you've asked him five times at least the same question. So if you want to ask another question in a proper way that has information in it that asks him what the facts are as opposed to your facts, that's fine.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004. At that time when there was this differing view, did you make an effort to actually discern, by review of the file itself, whether or not such a report had ever been actually made to the police concerning Shelley? If you're asking me if I reviewed the file with that purpose in mind, no. I did not.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q.	MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am glvlng you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows. Now, he's already told you that someone told him that and you've asked him five times at least the same question. So if you want to ask another question in a proper way that has information in it that asks him what the facts are as opposed to your facts, that's fine. BY MR. ANDERSON:	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004. At that time when there was this differing view, did you make an effort to actually discern, by review of the file itself, whether or not such a report had ever been actually made to the police concerning Shelley? If you're asking me if I reviewed the file with that purpose in mind, no. I did not. What law enforcement agency do you believe it	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q.	MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am glving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows. Now, he's already told you that someone told him that and you've asked him five times at least the same question. So if you want to ask another question in a proper way that has information in it that asks him what the facts are as opposed to your facts, that's fine. BY MR. ANDERSON: Today you can't tell me who made the report,	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004. At that time when there was this differing view, did you make an effort to actually discern, by review of the file itself, whether or not such a report had ever been actually made to the police concerning Shelley? If you're asking me if I reviewed the file with that purpose in mind, no. I did not. What law enforcement agency do you believe it was reported to?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am glving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows. Now, he's already told you that someone told him that and you've asked him five times at least the same question. So if you want to ask another question in a proper way that has information in it that asks him what the facts are as opposed to your facts, that's fine. BY MR. ANDERSON: Today you can't tell me who made the report, can you?	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. A.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004. At that time when there was this differing view, did you make an effort to actually discern, by review of the file itself, whether or not such a report had ever been actually made to the police concerning Shelley? If you're asking me if I reviewed the file with that purpose in mind, no. I did not. What law enforcement agency do you believe it was reported to? St. Paul Police Department.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am glving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows. Now, he's already told you that someone told him that and you've asked him five times at least the same question. So if you want to ask another question in a proper way that has information in it that asks him what the facts are as opposed to your facts, that's fine. BY MR. ANDERSON: Today you can't tell me who made the report, can you? I can tell you with reasonable certitude, but	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004. At that time when there was this differing view, did you make an effort to actually discern, by review of the file itself, whether or not such a report had ever been actually made to the police concerning Shelley? If you're asking me if I reviewed the file with that purpose in mind, no. I did not. What law enforcement agency do you believe it was reported to? St. Paul Police Department. And what date do you believe that was made?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A.	MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am glving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows. Now, he's already told you that someone told him that and you've asked him five times at least the same question. So if you want to ask another question in a proper way that has information in it that asks him what the facts are as opposed to your facts, that's fine. BY MR. ANDERSON: Today you can't tell me who made the report, can you? I can tell you with reasonable certitude, but I cannot tell you for sure.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. A.	make a judgment here. This has already been looked at by the police. It doesn't seem to be reasonable that we would take it back to the police a second time." And you have no recollection of having been told by her that, in fact, the police had not examined this earlier, only internal archdiocese officials and their consultant had reviewed it? It was not my understanding. My understanding was it had been turned over to the police in 2004. At that time when there was this differing view, did you make an effort to actually discern, by review of the file itself, whether or not such a report had ever been actually made to the police concerning Shelley? If you're asking me if I reviewed the file with that purpose in mind, no. I did not. What law enforcement agency do you believe it was reported to? St. Paul Police Department.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22		MR. HAWS: No. Wait, Archbishop. MR. ANDERSON: If you have an objection, make it. MR. HAWS: I am making it, and, no. Don't. Wait, Archbishop. Counsel, again, your facts are not the record. You can't create facts, okay? You can't misstate MR. ANDERSON: Don't give me a lecture. MR. HAWS: I am glving you a lecture because you continue to do it and it's improper. That's not what the law allows. Now, he's already told you that someone told him that and you've asked him five times at least the same question. So if you want to ask another question in a proper way that has information in it that asks him what the facts are as opposed to your facts, that's fine. BY MR. ANDERSON: Today you can't tell me who made the report, can you? I can tell you with reasonable certitude, but	

	^	97 I would suspect it would have been Father	1	Q.	99 And what did he say to you?
1 2	A.	McDonough.	2	Α.	He explained that the three files I believe
3	0	When did that person make that report with	3		there were three files that had been done
4	Œ.	reasonable certitude?	4		by the forensic persons had been taken to the
5	Α.		5		St. Paul Police Department.
6	Δ.	apparently in 2004.	6	Q.	Anything else?
7	Q.		7	Α.	No.
8	Œ.	reasonable certitude the report was made.	8	Q.	Did you Inquire further?
9	Α.	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	9	Α.	I don't believe I did, but I I don't have a
	Q.		10		recollection of having asked that.
10	Œ.	made?	11	Q.	When you, yourself, reviewed those images and
11	Α.		12	٦.	had the concerns as you've expressed it,
12	Α.	the St. Paul Police Department you mean?	13		Shelley was still in ministry, wasn't he?
13	0	Who at the St. Paul Police Department?	14	Α.	Not at the time that I saw those images, no.
14			15	۸.	He had been taken out of ministry.
15	Α.	_	16	Q.	
16	Ų.	And on what do you base your answers using the	17	Α.	
17		term "reasonable certitude" that the report	18	Q.	How long after, then, according to your
18		was made? On what do you base that? On the trust and confidence that I have in the	19	œ.	belief, was it well, what was the time
19	A.		20		differential between his resignation or
20	_	people who were working for me.	21		sabbatical in ministry and you having viewed
21	Q.	•	22		those Images?
22	_	in the file that such a report was made?	`	Α.	I think he was on sabbatical for six months
23	Α.		23	Α.	and then he was put on a leave of absence, and
24		there was one and I had no reason not to	25		so it probably would have been about eight
25		believe it.	20	-	100
	_	98			months, I think. That's my best guess.
1	_	And, again, who told you that?	1 2	0	Okay. I want to go for a moment to
2	A.		3	Œ.	(Discussion off the record)
3	_	Eisenzimmer.	4		BY MR. ANDERSON:
4		And when did he tell you that?	5	Q.	Jeff Gallatin. I had begun to ask you
5		When the whole matter came up again in 2012.	6	Œ.	MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, let me just
6	Q.	And have you reviewed anything since then that	**		interrupt real quickly. Anything with respect
7	_	demonstrates that not to have been the case?	8		to Shelley, starting with the Shelley
8	A.	No. I have not.	- 22		questioning till now when you switched gears
9		(Discussion out of the hearing of	9		is to be put under seal and noted as under
10		the court reporter)	10		•
11	_	BY MR. ANDERSON:	11		seal pursuant to MR. ANDERSON: No, It's not.
12	Q.	* *	12		Shelley's been a public matter. I've not used
13		question or let me put it this way. Was	13		anything that has been turned over here.
14		there a question in 2002 on whether a report	14		Shelley came up in the first hearing in
15		had been made excuse me. Was there a	15		
16		question in 2012, as Shelley was being	16		October of this last year concerning this very
17		discussed, whether Shelley had been reported	17		matter. It's a very public matter. There's
18		in 2004?	18		nothing that was made by way of my questions
19	A.	There was not a question. It was taken as a	19		that we consider under seal. If you want to
20		fact that that had already been turned over to	20		take that position, your position is noted.
21		the police and the police had made a decision	21		We're not going to discuss it further.
22		on it.	22		MR. HAWS: It is noted. And
00	Q.	And the only fact that was taken from was what	23		anything that involves Gallatin is the same,
23	w.		10		
23 24	w.	Andy Eisenzimmer told you?	24		but we'll that is for the record and we'll
	Α.		25		have to address that with the court. And I

		101		_	103
1		raise these issues that we would make that	1	A.	I I can't say.
2		objection and note that to be addressed later.	2	Q.	If you can't say, why did you allow it to be
3		I'm just telling you, counsel, that it	3		described as inappropriate boundary violations
4		shouldn't be disclosed by you until it's	4		when it could have been criminal sexual
5		resolved.	5		conduct and described as such?
6		MR. ANDERSON: So far any question	6	A.	There had been there had been an
7		that I've asked, counsel, has not been in	7		investigation into this and there had been a
8		reliance upon any information other than what	8		determination made that it was inappropriate
9		has already been made public and both known to	9		boundary violations, that it was not criminal
10		you and the public and reported. So there's	10		intent.
11		nothing that has been produced in this case	11	Q.	An investigation by whom?
12		that has been relied upon in the questions	12	A.	I'm trying to recall and I just can't recall
13		that I've asked. Later on, we'll get to that	13		right at the moment.
14		discussion. And I'm now going to Joseph	14	Q.	It was an internal investigation done by
15		Gallatin.	15		somebody In the archdiocese, is that what
16		BY MR. ANDERSON:	16		you're saying?
17	Q.	Isn't it correct that there was a public	17	Α.	
18	٠.	disclosure made by the archdiocese on December	18		whether that was turned over to the police or
19		29th, 2013, concerning Joseph Gallatin?	19		not.
20	Α.	I believe that's true.	20	Q.	Has the Gallatin file, to your knowledge, ever
20 21	Q.	So let's talk about that.	21	٠,	been turned over to the police in its
	Œ.	MR. ANDERSON: And that's not under	22		entirety?
22			23	A.	
23		seal, right, counsel? Right? MR. HAWS: Gallatin?	24	Q.	
24			25	Œ.	accused of sexual misconduct ever been turned
25		MR. ANDERSON: Yeah.	25		104
		102	1		over to the police in its entirety maintained
1		MR. HAWS: No. I think it is, isn't it?	2		by the archdiocese?
2			3	Α.	Again, I don't believe so, but I can't say for
3		MR. ANDERSON: They're the ones that	4	Α.	sure.
4		made the public disclosure that Gallatin on		0	And why do you guys withhold information from
5		December 29th, 2013. That's not under seal.	5	Œ.	police?
6		MR. HAWS: Well, counsel, we have	6		M. Separation of the Control of the
7		the ones that are under seal, you're aware	7		MR. HAWS: Well, again, counsel
8		which is under seal. I'm not going to fight	8		you've misstated
9		with you here. It's under seal. And if you	9		MR. ANDERSON: Just a moment.
10		violate the court order, you take your risk.	10		MR. HAWS: No. Can you quit trying
11		But we have said that the ones that are under	11		to put words in for your sound bites? That is
12		seal are not to be disclosed publicly until we	12		inappropriate, counsel.
13		resolve that with the court. You have to	13		MR. ANDERSON: Give me an
14		bring your motion for good cause.	14		appropriate legal objection to it.
15		BY MR. ANDERSON:	15		MR. HAWS: What facts do you have to
16	Q.	Let's talk, Archbishop, about the public	16		state that they withheld a request that they
17		disclosures and representations made to the	17		provide that the archdiocese provide a file
18		people about Gallatin on December 29th, 2013.	18		to the police?
19		It's correct that the archdiocese admitted	19		BY MR. ANDERSON:
20		that he'd been engaged in inappropriate	20	Q.	Have you ever provided a file to the police?
		boundary violations with minors, is that	21		MR. HAWS: Have they requested a
21		correct?	22		file? Counsel, your misstatements are
21 22			23		inappropriate and you know it.
	A.	I believe so.	23		
22	A. Q.	I believe so. Who made the determination that that was not	24		BY MR. ANDERSON:

		105			107
	٨	105 We have provided to the police anything	1		that room just a few weeks ago. There's no
1	A.		2		no intent whatsoever to withhold information
2	Q.	they've ever asked for. No. Tell me this. First answer this yes or	3		from the police.
3	u.	no. Has the archdiocese ever turned over any	4		BY MR. ANDERSON:
5		file to law enforcement concerning sexual	5	Q.	Before a few weeks ago, had you ever told law
6		allegations and a priest?	6	-155	enforcement about the archival file room where
7		MR. HAWS: And, Archbishop, your	7		Jennifer Haselberger retrieved the Shelley
8		last answer to his question, which was the	8		materials and the Wehmeyer materials and
9		same one, was just fine.	9		brought them to you?
10		MR. ANDERSON: Don't instruct the	10	A	And and your question is
11		witness how to answer.	11		MR. HAWS: Whether the Archbishop's
12		BY MR. ANDERSON:	12		done that?
13	0	Did you hear the question?	13		MR. ANDERSON: Yes.
14		If you could repeat it again, please.	14		BY MR. ANDERSON:
15		Has the archdiocese ever turned over any file	15	Q.	Have you ever told police about that archival
16	Q.	to law enforcement?	16		file before a few weeks ago?
17	Δ	I don't know.	17	A.	I think they had been informed before that.
18	Λ.	(Discussion out of the hearing of	18	Q.	By whom?
19		the court reporter)	19	A.	My understanding in terms of the Shelley case,
20		BY MR. ANDERSON:	20		it was would have been Mr. Eisenzimmer. He
21	Q.	Have you ever told any of your subordinates or	21		was the one that worked closely with the
22		officials to turn over the files in the	22		police.
23		possession of the archdlocese to law	23	Q.	In connection with Mark Wehmann,
24		enforcement to assist them in their	24		W-e-h-m-a-n-n, there are some public
25		investigation?	25		statements made by the archdlocese and I quote
		106			108
1	A.	I have always made maintained that that	1		in a release done by the archdiocese, "There
2		whatever the police ask for, we are	2		were several incidents of inappropriate
3		cooperative and we give them.	3		conduct with minors involving boundary
4	Q.		4		violations." Who made the determination to
5		don't turn It over unless they ask?	5		use a descriptor "boundary violations" and
6	A.	That is correct.	6		that it was not criminal sexual conduct?
7	Q.	What if you get a report from somebody other	7	A.	I believe that would have been an internal
8		than the police that a priest has abused?	8		decision that had been made on that.
9	A.	We turn that over to the police.	9	Q.	
10	Q.	Yeah, but if the police don't ask, you don't	10	A.	It would have been Father Dan Griffith, who is
11		turn it over, right?	11		our new delegate for safe safe
12	A.	No. If we get if we had an allegation that	12		environments.
13		was credible, we would turn it over to the	13	Q.	And do you know what he based that on or If he
14		police.	14		Interviewed or on what he based such a
15	Q.	Have you ever told the police that you keep	15		determination?
16		files on each of the priests, both in separate	16	Α.	
17		locations, some secret locations, some not so	17		wasn't a question of sexual abuse and it was
18		secret?	18		inappropriate behavior.
19		MR. HAWS: Objection, that misstates	19		Was that reported to law enforcement?
20		evidence. Again, your games, counsel. Ask a	20		I don't believe it was, no.
21		proper question and then he can answer your	21		Was Gallatin ever reported to law enforcement?
22		questions.	22		I have no recollection of that.
23	A.	There are no secret archives. The files are	23	Q.	
					to the transfer whether a select and whatle not a
24		kept in a in a room. We had invited the St. Paul Police Department to come in and view	24		to determine what's a crime and what's not a crime? He's a priest, right?

		400			111
1	Α.	109 He's a priest, yes. Yes. Has a law degree.	1		BY MR. ANDERSON:
2		I mean, a civil law degree, right?	2	Q.	You say "we." Who is "we"?
3		Civil law, yes.	3	Α.	Well, it would have the information came i
4		So what qualifications does he have in child	4		to the civil chancellor and the civil
5	W .	detection and the criminal investigation of	5		chancellor notified another person on our
6		what constitutes a crime involving children	6		staff, Father McDonough, who was at the tim
7		and what doesn't?	7		the delegate for safe environment. And he
8	Δ	I don't know that I can answer that.	8		also informed me that Father McDonough an
9		There have been some public disclosures	9		this Deacon Vomastek were being sent over
0	.	concerning Father Keating and he was either	10		tell Father Father Wehmeyer at the time to
11		removed from ministry or resigned his position	11		leave the premises and to take a leave of
2		on or about the same day that he was sued. Is	12		absence.
3		that your understanding, Archbishop?	13	O.	When did Jennifer Haselberger first bring to
	Α.		14	٠.	your attention that she believed that Wehmeyer
4 5	Α.	,	15		posed a risk of harm to the children in the
		MR. HAWS: Before you get Into another one, counsel, I'm sorry, just Wehmann	16		archdiocese If he was allowed to continue in
6			17		ministry?
7		is under seal as is Keating, if you get into	18		MR. HAWS: Well, again, you're
8		that.	19		assuming facts not in evidence. If that's a
9		MR, ANDERSON: This is public and it	20		statement, I don't know. If the archbishop
:0		it's already out there, counsel. He's been	21		can answer whether that came to his attention,
21		sued.	22		listening to what he asked you, that's fine.
2		MR. HAWS: It's our request it's under seal and we'll take it up later.	23	A.	Jennifer prepared a memo for me prior to th
23		BY MR. ANDERSON:	24	Α.	time that I had made him pastor of Blessed
24 25	_	What did you know about Keating and what he	25		Sacrament of St. Thomas the Apostle, pointi
20	u.	110		-	112
1		had been accused of and how it had been	1		out that five years previously he had
2		handled before Keating got sued and that suit	2		BY MR. ANDERSON:
3		made public?	3	Q.	The question was when now. When did she bring
4	Α.	The situation surrounding Father Keating	4		this risk to your attention?
5		happened before my time as archbishop. I was	5		MR. HAWS: You're answering and
6		aware that something was going on when I	6		that's fine, Archbishop. Counsel, he can
7		became coadjutor because I knew a relative of	7		answer your question.
8		the person who was involved in the case, but I	8		MR. ANDERSON: Yeah, I asked a
9		didn't know I didn't wasn't privy to	9		question of when now. I'm just trying to get
0		to the case itself, to all the details of the	10		the anchor for the date here.
			11		MR. HAWS: And he's providing that.
1		case.	1 1 1		
	Q.	Can you think of any priests that have neither	12	A.	I can't tell you the the month or the date,
2	Q.	Can you think of any priests that have neither	10.01	A.	I can't tell you the the month or the date, but I I think it was in 2008 prior to my
3	Q.	Can you think of any priests that have neither been discussed or identified that have	12	A.	but I I think it was in 2008 prior to my
12 13 14	Q.	Can you think of any priests that have neither been discussed or identified that have well, let me put it this way. Can you name	12 13	A.	but I I think it was in 2008 prior to my making him pastor. He was already parochi
12 13 14	Q.	Can you think of any priests that have neither been discussed or identified that have well, let me put it this way. Can you name for me the priests that actually have been	12 13 14	Α.	but I I think it was in 2008 prior to my making him pastor. He was already parochi
12 13 14 15	Q.	Can you think of any priests that have neither been discussed or identified that have well, let me put it this way. Can you name for me the priests that actually have been reported by the archdiocese, either you or	12 13 14 15	A.	but I I think it was in 2008 prior to my making him pastor. He was already parochi administrator of Blessed Sacrament and we
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	Can you think of any priests that have neither been discussed or identified that have well, let me put it this way. Can you name for me the priests that actually have been reported by the archdiocese, either you or somebody at your direction, to law enforcement	12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	but I I think it was in 2008 prior to my making him pastor. He was already parochi administrator of Blessed Sacrament and we were talking
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	Can you think of any priests that have neither been discussed or identified that have well, let me put it this way. Can you name for me the priests that actually have been reported by the archdiocese, either you or somebody at your direction, to law enforcement for suspicions of sexual abuse under the	12 13 14 15 16 17		but I I think it was in 2008 prior to my making him pastor. He was already parochi administrator of Blessed Sacrament and we were talking BY MR. ANDERSON:
12 13 14 15 16 17	Q.	Can you think of any priests that have neither been discussed or identified that have well, let me put it this way. Can you name for me the priests that actually have been reported by the archdiocese, either you or somebody at your direction, to law enforcement	12 13 14 15 16 17 18		but I I think it was in 2008 prior to my making him pastor. He was already parochi administrator of Blessed Sacrament and we were talking BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's just get the when so we're talking
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q.	Can you think of any priests that have neither been discussed or identified that have well, let me put it this way. Can you name for me the priests that actually have been reported by the archdiocese, either you or somebody at your direction, to law enforcement for suspicions of sexual abuse under the mandatory reporting act? MR. HAWS: You're talking about	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19		but I I think it was in 2008 prior to my making him pastor. He was already parochi administrator of Blessed Sacrament and we were talking BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's just get the when so we're talking about the right time frame here. You're talking about sometime in 2008, right?
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q.	Can you think of any priests that have neither been discussed or identified that have well, let me put it this way. Can you name for me the priests that actually have been reported by the archdiocese, either you or somebody at your direction, to law enforcement for suspicions of sexual abuse under the mandatory reporting act? MR. HAWS: You're talking about since he became archbishop?	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q.	but I I think it was in 2008 prior to my making him pastor. He was already parochi administrator of Blessed Sacrament and we were talking BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's just get the when so we're talking about the right time frame here. You're talking about sometime in 2008, right?
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q.	Can you think of any priests that have neither been discussed or identified that have well, let me put it this way. Can you name for me the priests that actually have been reported by the archdiocese, either you or somebody at your direction, to law enforcement for suspicions of sexual abuse under the mandatory reporting act? MR. HAWS: You're talking about since he became archbishop? MR. ANDERSON: Yes.	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q.	but I I think it was in 2008 prior to my making him pastor. He was already parochi administrator of Blessed Sacrament and we were talking BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's just get the when so we're talking about the right time frame here. You're talking about sometime in 2008, right? Right.
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20		Can you think of any priests that have neither been discussed or identified that have well, let me put it this way. Can you name for me the priests that actually have been reported by the archdiocese, either you or somebody at your direction, to law enforcement for suspicions of sexual abuse under the mandatory reporting act? MR. HAWS: You're talking about since he became archbishop?	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q.	making him pastor. He was already parochic administrator of Blessed Sacrament and we were talking BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's just get the when so we're talking about the right time frame here. You're talking about sometime in 2008, right? Right. And you're saying that it was when Wehmeyer

	_	113			115
1	Q.	And are you able to identify the month in	1		believe that he was on the monitoring program
2	٠.,	2008?	2		based on that previous incident.
3	Α.	It was shortly after I had become archbishop,	3	Q.	Yeah. I'm looking at some records and I think
4		I became archbishop on the 2nd of May, so I	4		that's correct. It looks like he had been on
5		belleve it would have been in the month of	5		monitoring for four years as of 2009. Does
6		June.	6		that sound right?
7	Q.	And at that time, what did you learn about	7	A.	That sounds right.
8		Wehmeyer's fitness as a priest to continue in	8	Q.	Okay. Did you become aware, at least in 2009,
9		ministry and the risk that may be posed by it?	9		then, that he'd been in monitoring for
10	Α.	The information that Jennifer brought to my	10		misconduct in 2004 and in 2006 for seeking out
11	Α,	attention was that Father Wehmeyer had a same-	11		sexual encounters with 18-, 19-year-olds?
12		sex attraction, that he had approached two	12	A.	I didn't know about that second incident. I
13		young men in their mid-20s at a book store of	13		dld know about the first incident, which
14		some sort and made an advance on them. That	14		happened, I think, in 2004 in a book store
		was reported to the I think that was five	15		somewhere.
15		years previously, that was reported to the	16		MR. HAWS: And I don't think,
16		Chancery and Father Wehmeyer was sent off to a	17		counsel, your words of 18, 19, I don't know
17		rehabilitation program, a clinic, and came	18		that that's what the Archbishop testified to.
18			19		You can ask him that. Again, you've inserted
19		back and had a I mean, it confirmed the fact that he was same-sex attracted and he was	20		your own facts
20			21		MR. ANDERSON: I'm asking him if
21		put on the monitoring program. He was to do	22		knew.
22		therapy once a month and spiritual direction	23		MR. HAWS: Well, how is he he's
23		once a month. And I obviously didn't see him	24		answered he knew, but you have your little
24		being same-sex attracted as an indication that	25		sound bite. It's completely inappropriate yet
25	_	he had any interest sexually in young children	20		116
_		114	1		again that you insert your facts or what you
1		and that he was a pedophile. I had no reason	2		want to be the facts for whatever reasons.
2		to believe that he was. And I believe that he	3		Let's get to what the truth is and ask the
3		was fit at that time to take on these two	4		questions that the Archbishop can provide you.
4	_	parishes.	5		Try to get to the truth and not made-up facts.
5	Q.	There's some indication that in February of	6		MR. ANDERSON: That little speech
6		2009, Rourke was his monitor. Do you have a	7		doesn't count on our time. And look at the
7	_	recollection of that?	8		documents.
8	Α.	I think that would be true.	9		MR. HAWS: You ask him and then he
9	Q.	And that you signed on to a monitoring plan at	1		can answer. He can answer. If that's what it
10		that time. Do you recall that?	10		is, then, fine, but don't just say things.
11	Α.	That I signed on? Could you explain that?	1		Ask him to answer those.
12	Q.	Did you sign on to monitoring plans?	12		BY MR. ANDERSON:
13	Α.	For whom, please?	13	_	
14	Q.	Each of the priests that were being monitored	14	Q.	well, let me put it this way. In 2009, did
15		for sexual abuse.	15		you believe that Wehmeyer was fit to continue
16	A.	That program was already in place when I	16		•
17		became archbishop.	17		in ministry without informing any of the parishloners and the public that he was on the
18	Q.	But in 2009, in order for somebody to go on	18		•
19		monitoring, didn't it require you or, as a	19		monitoring program?
20		matter of practice and protocol, to approve	20	A.	
21		that?	21		that we had informed the trustees that he was
22	A.	Yes, that would have that would be true.	22	_	on the monitoring program.
23	Q.	And when did you place, then, Wehmeyer on the	23	Q.	•
24		monitoring program?	24		In the official position of the archdiocese,
25	A.	I believe, and I could be wrong on this, I	25		so that would be your chancellors, the vicar 04/08/2014 07:53:37 Al

		117			119
1	_	general, yourself and the monitors, correct?	1	^	BY MR. ANDERSON:
2	Α.	At the time I don't believe so. If that were	2	Q.	Did Father Laird warn you against making him
3		to happen today, we would disclose to the	3		pastor?
4	_	trustees.	4	_	He did.
5	Q.	We're talking about in 2009 now, okay?	5	Q.	•
6	Α.	Uh huh.	6		about his fitness to be in ministry, much less
7	Q.	Is that correct?	7		to be a pastor, didn't he?
8	A.	Correct,	8	Α.	
9	Q.	In April of 2009, do you recall receiving	9		And in was that a yes?
0		information from Haselberger about concerns	10	Α.	That's what he told me. I he said he had
1		about a change in Wehmeyer's status from being	11		an unstable personality, but Father Laird
2		the business administrator to being the	12		clearly didn't like Father Wehmeyer and there
3		pastor?	13		was a I think a bias there.
4	A.	Well, that would would have happened, I	14	Q.	So you thought it was a personality conflict
5		think, in 2008, if I'm not mistaken.	15		between Laird and Wehmeyer?
6	Q.	Yeah, but she raised concern in 2009 to you is	16	A.	I thought to a certain extent, yes.
7		my question. Do you remember, you know, you	17	Q.	And so you didn't think about the fact that
8		made that decision in 2008?	18		Laird was speaking for the safety of the
9	A.	I thought I had. Could have been 2009.	19		potential children where he was serving as
0	Q.	Okay. Let's assume, then, that you made the	20		pastor?
1		decision in 2008, do you recall Haselberger	21	A.	Well, there was no indication that he had
2		bringing the concern to you about why that was	22		interest in in sexually abusing children,
3		done?	23		there was no indication at all.
4	Α.	She brought the concern to me that he about	24		(Discussion out of the hearing of
5		the incident that I told you about in the book	25		the court reporter)
		118			120
1		store and that he was same-sex attracted.	1		BY MR. ANDERSON:
2		(Discussion out of the hearing of	2	Q.	When you read the St. Luke's report and
3		the court reporter)	3		received the other information you've
4		BY MR. ANDERSON:	4		described at the time you made him pastor and
5	Q.	And she also raised with you the concerns	5		continued him in ministry, did you tell
6	Α.	about the St. Luke's findings that had been	6		anybody at the parish what you knew about his
•					
7					
	Δ	made and in the file, correct?	7		history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised
B	Α.	made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that.	7 8		history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer
B 9	A. Q.	made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with	7 8 9	Δ.	history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger?
B 9 0	_	made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction	7 8 9 10	A.	history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the
B 9 0	Q.	made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuality?	7 8 9 10 11	A.	history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found
8 9 0 1	Q. A.	made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuality? No. I don't remember that at all.	7 8 9 10 11 12	A.	history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the
8 9 0 1 2	Q. A. Q.	made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuallty? No. I don't remember that at all. Did you read the St. Luke's report?	7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A.	history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the trustees, but normally in those situations at
8 9 0 1 2 3	Q. A. Q. A.	made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuallty? No. I don't remember that at all. Did you read the St. Luke's report? I believe I did, yes.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A.	history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the trustees, but normally in those situations at that time we would have informed the trustees.
8 9 0 1 2 3 4	Q. A. Q. A.	made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuality? No. I don't remember that at all. Did you read the St. Luke's report? I believe I did, yes. When?	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the trustees, but normally in those situations at that time we would have informed the trustee of the parish.
8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuallty? No. I don't remember that at all. Did you read the St. Luke's report? I believe I did, yes. When? At that time before I made him pastor.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the trustees, but normally in those situations at that time we would have informed the trustee of the parish. So when did you learn that McDonough had not
8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6	Q. A. Q. A.	made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuality? No. I don't remember that at all. Did you read the St. Luke's report? I believe I did, yes. When? At that time before I made him pastor. When you made him pastor and changed his	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q.	history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the trustees, but normally in those situations at that time we would have informed the trustee of the parish. So when did you learn that McDonough had not done what
8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuallty? No. I don't remember that at all. Did you read the St. Luke's report? I believe I did, yes. When? At that time before I made him pastor. When you made him pastor and changed his status from business administrator to pastor,	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q.	history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the trustees, but normally in those situations at that time we would have informed the trustee of the parish. So when did you learn that McDonough had not done what I think it was in the last week of September.
8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuallty? No. I don't remember that at all. Did you read the St. Luke's report? I believe I did, yes. When? At that time before I made him pastor. When you made him pastor and changed his status from business administrator to pastor, did you know that he was a risk of harm?	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q.	history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the trustees, but normally in those situations at that time we would have informed the trustee of the parish. So when did you learn that McDonough had not done what I think it was in the last week of September. Of what year?
8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuality? No. I don't remember that at all. Did you read the St. Luke's report? I believe I did, yes. When? At that time before I made him pastor. When you made him pastor and changed his status from business administrator to pastor, did you know that he was a risk of harm? I did not know. I would have not have made	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A.	history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the trustees, but normally in those situations at that time we would have informed the trustee of the parish. So when did you learn that McDonough had not done what I think it was in the last week of September. Of what year? Of 2013.
8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuality? No. I don't remember that at all. Did you read the St. Luke's report? I believe I did, yes. When? At that time before I made him pastor. When you made him pastor and changed his status from business administrator to pastor, did you know that he was a risk of harm? I did not know. I would have not have made him pastor if I'd known.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q.	history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the trustees, but normally in those situations at that time we would have informed the trustee of the parish. So when did you learn that McDonough had not done what I think it was in the last week of September. Of what year? Of 2013. Did anyone ever tell you or did you ever learn
8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuallty? No. I don't remember that at all. Did you read the St. Luke's report? I believe I did, yes. When? At that time before I made him pastor. When you made him pastor and changed his status from business administrator to pastor, did you know that he was a risk of harm? I did not know. I would have not have made him pastor if I'd known. He proved to be, didn't he?	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A.	history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the trustees, but normally in those situations at that time we would have informed the trustee of the parish. So when did you learn that McDonough had not done what I think it was in the last week of September. Of what year? Of 2013. Did anyone ever tell you or dld you ever learn from review of the file that Curtis Wehmeyer
8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuality? No. I don't remember that at all. Did you read the St. Luke's report? I believe I did, yes. When? At that time before I made him pastor. When you made him pastor and changed his status from business administrator to pastor, did you know that he was a risk of harm? I did not know. I would have not have made him pastor if I'd known. He proved to be, didn't he? Unfortunately (Nods head).	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A.	history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the trustees, but normally in those situations at that time we would have informed the trustee of the parish. So when did you learn that McDonough had not done what I think it was in the last week of September. Of what year? Of 2013. Did anyone ever tell you or dld you ever learn from review of the file that Curtis Wehmeyer had been restricted from working with youth in
7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 3 4 4 5 6 7 8 9 1 2 3 4 4 7 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 7 8	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Made and in the file, correct? She may have. I don't recall that. You recall that he had been diagnosed with having sexual compulsion or sexual addiction and unable to control his sexuallty? No. I don't remember that at all. Did you read the St. Luke's report? I believe I did, yes. When? At that time before I made him pastor. When you made him pastor and changed his status from business administrator to pastor, did you know that he was a risk of harm? I did not know. I would have not have made him pastor if I'd known. He proved to be, didn't he?	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A.	history as reported in St. Luke's, as raised by Father Laird or as raised by Jennifer Haselberger? At the time I believed that that was the responsibility of Father McDonough. I found out subsequently that he did not inform the trustees, but normally in those situations at that time we would have informed the trustee of the parish. So when did you learn that McDonough had not done what I think it was in the last week of September. Of what year? Of 2013. Did anyone ever tell you or dld you ever learn from review of the file that Curtis Wehmeyer

					400
		121			123 didn't know
1	Q.	Had you ever heard that before I made that	1		No. I didn't know he was on monitoring.
2	_	assertion today?	2		I said you didn't know that, you didn't know
3	A.		_	u.	about the other things. At that time after
4		(Discussion out of the hearing of	4		the DWI, did you call Curtis Wehmeyer and say,
5		the court reporter)	5 6		"I need to get to the bottom of this," and ask
6	_	BY MR. ANDERSON:	7		him if he had been engaging in inappropriate
7	Q.	Did you learn that Curtis Wehmeyer had gotten	8		sexual contact of any kind with anybody?
8		a DUI in 2009?	9	Α.	During that time period, I called him in four
9		I did.	10	Λ.	times from reports that I had gotten in the
10		How?	11		parish about his anger management or
11	A.		12		mismanagement, I would say, but I didn't have
12		made him pastor and it was reported to us, I	13		the knowledge at that time to question him on
13	_	think, through Father McDonough.	14		his on any sexual activity.
14	Q.		15	0	Well, you knew about the St. Luke's report, he
15		arrest relating to the DUI, he had been trying	16	ω.	was a sexual addict, you knew that?
16		to solicit some young people to a party with	17	Α.	But that I hadn't had any but that had
17		him?	18	,	been five years before and he had been in
18	Α.	I don't recall that as part of the DUI. What do you recall as a part of the DUI,	19		therapy and he had been in spiritual direction
19	u.	elther what you were told or learned?	20		and St. Luke's report indicated that he was
20	Α.		21		fit to go back into ministry.
21 22	Α.	that he went into kind of a 7-11-type place	22	Q.	Well, If you had reason to call him in on four
23		and they noticed that he was unstable in his	23		different times and ask him about certain
24		walk and someone called the police and they	24		things not pertaining to his sexuality, why
25		came and and stopped him from driving and	25		didn't you ask him about his sexual conduct or
		122			124
1		gave him the citation.	1		possible misconduct? Didn't you want to know?
2	Q.	Were you aware that when he was arrested for	2	A.	Well, those were not things that had been
3		the DUI, that he called Joe Kueppers as his	3		reported to me. There's nothing of a sexual
4		criminal lawyer?	4		nature that had been reported to me except the
5	A.				
6		I was not aware of that. I knew that he was	5		St. Luke's remarks and the report of the 2004
		I was not aware of that. I knew that he was friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't	5 6		incident.
7			1	Q.	incident. But sometimes the way you get Information,
7 8	Q.	friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't	6	Q.	incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask
	Q.	friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me.	6		incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him?
8	Q. A.	friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes.	6 7 8	A.	incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to.
8 9		friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by	6 7 8 9 10		incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to. The St. Luke's report gave you reason, didn't
8 9 10	A.	friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by any of your any of your officials that the	6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q.	incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to. The St. Luke's report gave you reason, didn't it?
8 9 10 11	A.	friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by any of your any of your officials that the report says that he was trying to pick up	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A.	incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to. The St. Luke's report gave you reason, didn't it? It did, but that had already been a matter of
8 9 10 11 12	A.	friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by any of your any of your officials that the	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q.	incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to. The St. Luke's report gave you reason, didn't it? It did, but that had already been a matter of at least a year and that I had received
8 9 10 11 12 13	A.	friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by any of your any of your officials that the report says that he was trying to pick up	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q.	incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to. The St. Luke's report gave you reason, didn't it? It did, but that had already been a matter of at least a year and that I had received that report no. That would that would
8 9 10 11 12 13	A.	friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by any of your any of your officials that the report says that he was trying to pick up teenagers to go back to the campground to party? No, sir.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to. The St. Luke's report gave you reason, didn't it? It did, but that had already been a matter of at least a year and that I had received that report no. That would that would have been in 2004. I'm getting confused here.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q.	friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by any of your any of your officials that the report says that he was trying to pick up teenagers to go back to the campground to party?	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q.	incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to. The St. Luke's report gave you reason, didn't it? It did, but that had already been a matter of at least a year and that I had received that report no. That would that would have been in 2004. I'm getting confused here. And I had to deal with the situation of what
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by any of your any of your officials that the report says that he was trying to pick up teenagers to go back to the campground to party? No, sir. Having heard that, is that the first time you've heard that?	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to. The St. Luke's report gave you reason, didn't it? It did, but that had already been a matter of at least a year and that I had received that report no. That would that would have been in 2004. I'm getting confused here. And I had to deal with the situation of what was current in his administration and that
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q.	friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by any of your any of your officials that the report says that he was trying to pick up teenagers to go back to the campground to party? No, sir. Having heard that, is that the first time you've heard that? I believe so, yes. I didn't know that.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to. The St. Luke's report gave you reason, didn't it? It did, but that had already been a matter of at least a year and that I had received that report no. That would that would have been in 2004. I'm getting confused here. And I had to deal with the situation of what was current in his administration and that happened to be the question of his getting
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q.	friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by any of your any of your officials that the report says that he was trying to pick up teenagers to go back to the campground to party? No, sir. Having heard that, is that the first time you've heard that? I believe so, yes. I didn't know that. Does that alarm you?	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q.	incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to. The St. Luke's report gave you reason, didn't it? It did, but that had already been a matter of at least a year and that I had received that report no. That would that would have been in 2004. I'm getting confused here. And I had to deal with the situation of what was current in his administration and that happened to be the question of his getting along with staff, his anger mismanagement,
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by any of your any of your officials that the report says that he was trying to pick up teenagers to go back to the campground to party? No, sir. Having heard that, is that the first time you've heard that? I believe so, yes. I didn't know that. Does that alarm you? It does.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q.	incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to. The St. Luke's report gave you reason, didn't it? It did, but that had already been a matter of at least a year and that I had received that report no. That would that would have been in 2004. I'm getting confused here. And I had to deal with the situation of what was current in his administration and that happened to be the question of his getting along with staff, his anger mismanagement, those were the the topics that were on the
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by any of your any of your officials that the report says that he was trying to pick up teenagers to go back to the campground to party? No, sir. Having heard that, is that the first time you've heard that? I believe so, yes. I didn't know that. Does that alarm you? It does. And would it have alarmed you if you had been	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to. The St. Luke's report gave you reason, didn't it? It did, but that had already been a matter of at least a year and that I had received that report no. That would that would have been in 2004. I'm getting confused here. And I had to deal with the situation of what was current in his administration and that happened to be the question of his getting along with staff, his anger mismanagement, those were the the topics that were on the table.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	friendly with the Kueppers, so it doesn't surprise me. Were you aware that at the time of that he was still on monitoring? I was aware of that, yes. Did you ever see the report or get informed by any of your any of your officials that the report says that he was trying to pick up teenagers to go back to the campground to party? No, sir. Having heard that, is that the first time you've heard that? I believe so, yes. I didn't know that. Does that alarm you? It does.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A.	incident. But sometimes the way you get information, Archbishop, is to ask; and why didn't you ask him? Because there was no reason to. The St. Luke's report gave you reason, didn't it? It did, but that had already been a matter of at least a year and that I had received that report no. That would that would have been in 2004. I'm getting confused here. And I had to deal with the situation of what was current in his administration and that happened to be the question of his getting along with staff, his anger mismanagement, those were the the topics that were on the table.

25 Q. You didn't know he was on monitoring, you

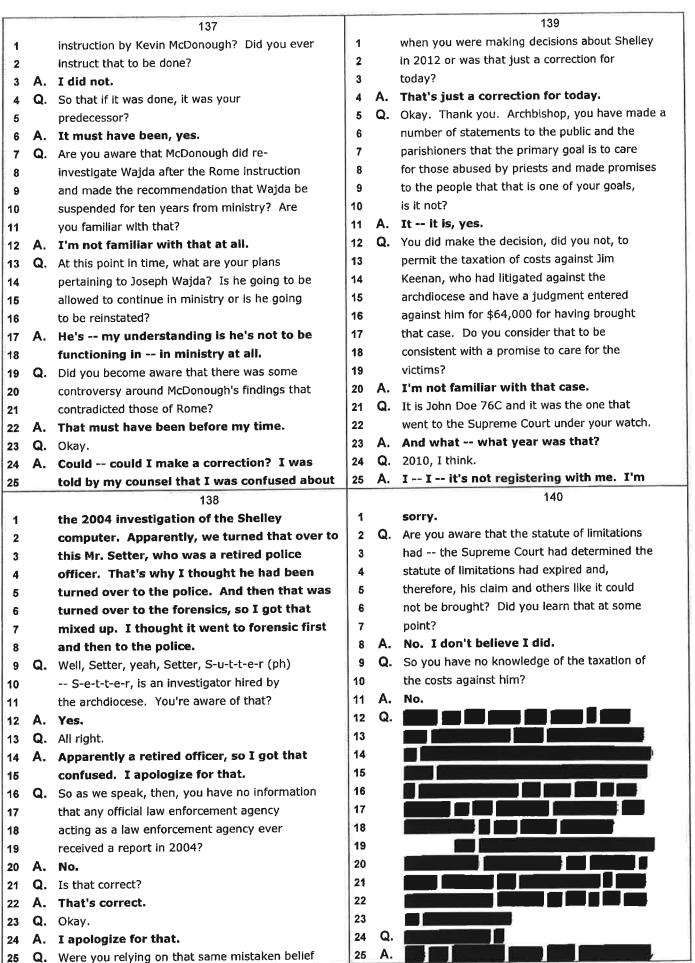
25

he?

		105			127
1	Α.	125 I don't believe that.	1	A.	No.
2	Q.		2	Q.	What is she?
3	щ.	expressed to you? It was sexual issues,	3	Α.	She is the she's the chancellor for
4		wasn't it?	4		canonical affairs.
5	Α.	No. Scerbo never expressed any sexual	5	Q.	Okay. And when was such a list first compiled
6	Α.	concerns to me.	6		for your eyes?
7	Q.	What was the basis for him being concerned	7	A.	In October of 2013.
	Œ.	about his unfitness to be and continue in	8	Q.	And how many priests or deacons were on it?
8		ministry, if not sexual?	9	Α.	My recollection is that there were 36 on the
9	Α.	• •	10	<i>,</i>	original list.
10	Α.	Are you talking about Scerbo	11	Q.	And then how many that was the original
11	Q.	Laird, I mean, excuse me. Okay. He never mentioned anything to me about	12	Q,	list of the credibly accused as has been
12	A.		13		described you're talking about?
13		his whole sexual nature. His concern	14	Α.	,
14		primarily, as I recall it, was that he said he	15	Q.	And then were there any added to that?
15	_	didn't think he had a stable personality.	16	Œ.	Because that list had been compiled originally
16	Q.	Did you ever tell anybody to get the 2009	17		in 2004. We're now in 2009. Any new names?
17		police report that reflects what I just told	18	Α.	2013.
18		you about him and the teenagers?		Q.	2013.
19	A.	I did not I I wasn't I was aware of	19		There were subsequently another nine that wer
20		the the arrest, but I wasn't aware aware	20	A.	added to the list.
21		of the other incident that you just alluded	21	^	Any of those now on the credibly accused
22	_	to.	22	Q.	•
23	Q.	Did you tell anyone to get the 2009 report?	23		publicly disclosed? They're all publicly disclosed and they're all
24	Α.	No. I don't believe so.	24	A.	
25	Q.	You knew there was a police report?	25	-	out of ministry.
		126		Q.	
1	Α.	Sure, I would have known there was a police	1		Yes, out of ministry without faculties to
2		report.	3	Α.	function as a priest.
3		(Discussion out of the hearing of		0	Did you ever see any lists of priests accused
4		the court reporter)	4	Q.	of sexual abuse of minors before October of
5		BY MR. ANDERSON:	5		
6	Q.	When is the first time you asked that a list	6	A	2013?
7		of abusers be compiled, both accused or	7	Α.	No. (Discussion out of the hearing of
8		credibly accused?	8		U Production and the product of the control of the
9	A.	When was the first time I asked that that I	9		the court reporter)
10		believe it would have been in October when we	10	^	BY MR. ANDERSON:
11	_	were making our plans to do disclosure.	11	Q.	Did you ever ask anybody to compile one or
12	Q.	You're talking about October of	12		prepare one or give you one?
13	Α.	2013.	13	Α.	I did not.
	Q.	And who dld you ask to do that?	14	Q.	As the archbishop, isn't your first goal and
		It would have been the members of the staff,	15		primary to make sure first the children's souls are safe in the archdiocese?
	Α.				souls are sate in the archdioceser
15 16	A.	the canonical chancellor, the civil chancellor	16	AN	
15 16 17		the canonical chancellor, the civil chancellor and the delegate for safe environment.	17	A.	Certainly is. It's my primary goal, to make
15 16 17	A. Q.	the canonical chancellor, the civil chancellor and the delegate for safe environment. And, specifically, who are you talking about	17 18		Certainly is. It's my primary goal, to make sure that children are safe.
15 16 17 18		the canonical chancellor, the civil chancellor and the delegate for safe environment. And, specifically, who are you talking about here?	17 18 19	A. Q.	Certainly is. It's my primary goal, to make sure that children are safe. Well, then, why wouldn't you make making sure
15 16 17 18		the canonical chancellor, the civil chancellor and the delegate for safe environment. And, specifically, who are you talking about here? I'm talking about Father Dan Griffith, talking	17 18 19 20		Certainly is. It's my primary goal, to make sure that children are safe. Well, then, why wouldn't you make making sure you get all the information possible from all
15 16 17 18 19	Q.	the canonical chancellor, the civil chancellor and the delegate for safe environment. And, specifically, who are you talking about here?	17 18 19 20 21	Q.	Certainly is. It's my primary goal, to make sure that children are safe. Well, then, why wouldn't you make making sure you get all the information possible from all those under your charge about
15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q.	the canonical chancellor, the civil chancellor and the delegate for safe environment. And, specifically, who are you talking about here? I'm talking about Father Dan Griffith, talking	17 18 19 20 21 22	Q.	Certainly is. It's my primary goal, to make sure that children are safe. Well, then, why wouldn't you make making sure you get all the information possible from all those under your charge about Well, I had
15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q.	the canonical chancellor, the civil chancellor and the delegate for safe environment. And, specifically, who are you talking about here? I'm talking about Father Dan Griffith, talking about Joe Kueppers, I'm talking about Susan	17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q.	Certainly is. It's my primary goal, to make sure that children are safe. Well, then, why wouldn't you make making sure you get all the information possible from all those under your charge about Well, I had Just a minute. Let me finish who could
14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Q. A.	the canonical chancellor, the civil chancellor and the delegate for safe environment. And, specifically, who are you talking about here? I'm talking about Father Dan Griffith, talking about Joe Kueppers, I'm talking about Susan Wilhern.	17 18 19 20 21 22	Q.	Certainly is. It's my primary goal, to make sure that children are safe. Well, then, why wouldn't you make making sure you get all the information possible from all those under your charge about Well, I had

		129			131
1		with Father McDonough and others when I first	1		MR. HAWS: Well, objection, that
2		became coadjutor archbishop. I knew that they	2		misstates evidence. I'm not sure that the
3		were under the monitoring system and I felt	3		Archbishop has a
4		that they were not putting children at risk.	4	_	BY MR. ANDERSON:
5	Q.	But that was back in 2008. We're now in 2013.	5	Q.	You can answer the question. There's a
6		Why hadn't you done more before?	6		difference between disclosing names to the
7	A.	Well, I think we have done more. I mean,	7		public and turning over files concerning those
8		we've done the VIRTUS program, as I indicated,	8		names to law enforcement, correct?
9		we've done background checks on everyone,	9	A.	
0		we've had seminars and programs for our clergy	10	Q.	Okay. Let's talk about those two things.
1		and for our staff. So we it isn't isn't	11		You're saying you turned over the names to the
2		as if we weren't working on this. And, as	12		public, right?
3		I've said before, that our number one priority	13	A.	Yes.
4		is to make sure the children are safe.	14	Q.	Yes?
5	Q.	When you got the compilation in 2013 in	15	A.	Yes.
6		October, was that made publicly known?	16	Q.	Okay. How many of those files of those names
7	Α.	Yes.	17		of offenders that were made public were turned
8	Q.	To all the people?	18		over by the archdiocese to law enforcement?
9	Α.	That was publicly disclosed, yes.	19	A.	I can't answer that. I'm sorry.
0	Q.	And did you turn any of the files pertaining	20	Q.	Can you answer that any were?
.u !1	Œ.	to any of those and/or all of those accused	21	A.	No.
22		offenders over to law enforcement agencies?	22	Q.	Is it correct to say that no file had ever
3	Α.	To my knowledge, we did not. They were all	23	•	been turned over after termination had been
4	Λ.	out of ministry.	24		made and a priest was credibly accused to law
. 4 !5	Q.	Yeah, but they may have been guilty of crimes,	25		enforcement until and unless law enforcement
.0	Gt.	130	1		132
			1		asked?
1	٨	right? That could be. And so I believe some of them	2		MR. HAWS: Object to foundation.
2	A.	would have been already been turned over to	3		Are you talking about while he's been the
3		the police.	4		archbishop?
4		the police.	1 4		archushuu:
•	\circ				MR. ANDERSON: Yes.
5	Q.	But you don't know which ones, do you?	5	Δ.	MR. ANDERSON: Yes.
6	A.	But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't.	5	A.	MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall.
6 7	_	But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not	5 6 7		MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON:
6 7 8	A.	But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct?	5 6 7 8	A. Q.	MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is It fair to say that your answer, then,
6 7 8 9	A.	But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel.	5 6 7 8 9		MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is It fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having
6 7 8 9	A.	But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for	5 6 7 8 9		MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is It fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look It, we just looked at
6 7 8 9	A.	But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If	5 6 7 8 9 10		MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is It fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look It, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally
6 7 8 9	A.	But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If anyone has ever asked, you can ask did anyone	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12		MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is It fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look It, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's
6 7 8 9 10 11	A.	But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If anyone has ever asked, you can ask did anyone ever ask you that you've not turned over a	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is It fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look It, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's just turn it over to law enforcement, whether
6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A.	But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If anyone has ever asked, you can ask did anyone ever ask you that you've not turned over a file, you can respond, Archbishop.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is It fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look It, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's just turn it over to law enforcement, whether It's Chisago County, Washington County, Ramsey
6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A.	But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If anyone has ever asked, you can ask did anyone ever ask you that you've not turned over a file, you can respond, Archbishop. BY MR. ANDERSON:	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14		MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is It fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look It, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's just turn it over to law enforcement, whether It's Chisago County, Washington County, Ramsey County, Hennepin County, let's just do that
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A.	But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If anyone has ever asked, you can ask did anyone ever ask you that you've not turned over a file, you can respond, Archbishop. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, the question was, you made the	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16		MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is It fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look It, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's just turn it over to law enforcement, whether It's Chisago County, Washington County, Ramsey County, Hennepin County, let's just do that voluntarily without a request"? As far as you
6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6	A. Q.	But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If anyone has ever asked, you can ask did anyone ever ask you that you've not turned over a file, you can respond, Archbishop. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, the question was, you made the conscious choice to not turn all the files	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16		MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is It fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look It, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's just turn it over to law enforcement, whether It's Chisago County, Washington County, Ramsey County, Hennepin County, Iet's just do that voluntarily without a request"? As far as you can tell or remember, you've never made that
6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If anyone has ever asked, you can ask did anyone ever ask you that you've not turned over a file, you can respond, Archbishop. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, the question was, you made the conscious choice to not turn all the files over to law enforcement, correct?	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q.	MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is It fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look It, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's just turn it over to law enforcement, whether It's Chisago County, Washington County, Ramsey County, Hennepin County, Iet's just do that voluntarily without a request"? As far as you can tell or remember, you've never made that decision?
6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Q.	I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If anyone has ever asked, you can ask did anyone ever ask you that you've not turned over a file, you can respond, Archbishop. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, the question was, you made the conscious choice to not turn all the files over to law enforcement, correct? I don't believe it was a conscious decision.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16		MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is It fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look It, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's just turn it over to law enforcement, whether It's Chisago County, Washington County, Ramsey County, Hennepin County, let's just do that voluntarily without a request"? As far as you can tell or remember, you've never made that decision? No. I think that there were cases that were
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q.	But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If anyone has ever asked, you can ask did anyone ever ask you that you've not turned over a file, you can respond, Archbishop. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, the question was, you made the conscious choice to not turn all the files over to law enforcement, correct?	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q.	MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is It fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look It, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's just turn it over to law enforcement, whether It's Chisago County, Washington County, Ramsey County, Hennepin County, let's just do that voluntarily without a request"? As far as you can tell or remember, you've never made that decision? No. I think that there were cases that were turned over to the police in in December, I
6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 9	A. Q.	I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If anyone has ever asked, you can ask did anyone ever ask you that you've not turned over a file, you can respond, Archbishop. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, the question was, you made the conscious choice to not turn all the files over to law enforcement, correct? I don't believe it was a conscious decision.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q.	MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is It fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look It, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's just turn it over to law enforcement, whether It's Chisago County, Washington County, Ramsey County, Hennepin County, Iet's just do that voluntarily without a request"? As far as you can tell or remember, you've never made that decision? No. I think that there were cases that were turned over to the police in in December, I believe with Father Gallatin
6 7 8 9 10 11 2 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 21	A. Q. Q.	But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If anyone has ever asked, you can ask did anyone ever ask you that you've not turned over a file, you can respond, Archbishop. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, the question was, you made the conscious choice to not turn all the files over to law enforcement, correct? I don't believe it was a conscious decision. I think we were trying to disclose to the	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q.	MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is It fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look It, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's just turn it over to law enforcement, whether It's Chisago County, Washington County, Ramsey County, Hennepin County, Iet's just do that voluntarily without a request"? As far as you can tell or remember, you've never made that decision? No. I think that there were cases that were turned over to the police in in December, I believe with Father Gallatin
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. Q.	I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If anyone has ever asked, you can ask did anyone ever ask you that you've not turned over a file, you can respond, Archbishop. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, the question was, you made the conscious choice to not turn all the files over to law enforcement, correct? I don't believe it was a conscious decision. I think we were trying to disclose to the public for the safety of children those who	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q.	MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is It fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look It, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's just turn it over to law enforcement, whether It's Chisago County, Washington County, Ramsey County, Hennepin County, let's just do that voluntarily without a request"? As far as you can tell or remember, you've never made that decision? No. I think that there were cases that were turned over to the police in in December, I believe with Father Gallatin Okay. Now we're talking about December of 2013.
6 7 8	A. Q. Q. A.	But you don't know which ones, do you? I don't. Because you made a conscious choice to not turn them all over, correct? MR. HAWS: Well, objection, counsel. Again, you've made a misstatement of facts for the purposes of your own needs here. If anyone has ever asked, you can ask did anyone ever ask you that you've not turned over a file, you can respond, Archbishop. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, the question was, you made the conscious choice to not turn all the files over to law enforcement, correct? I don't believe it was a conscious decision. I think we were trying to disclose to the public for the safety of children those who had abused.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A.	MR. ANDERSON: Yes. I don't recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: So is It fair to say that your answer, then, you have no recollection of ever having voluntarily said, "Look It, we just looked at this file and made a determination internally that this is a credible allegation. Let's just turn it over to law enforcement, whether It's Chisago County, Washington County, Ramsey County, Hennepin County, let's just do that voluntarily without a request"? As far as you can tell or remember, you've never made that decision? No. I think that there were cases that were turned over to the police in in December, I believe with Father Gallatin Okay. Now we're talking about December of

_	-	400			135
		133	1		quinquennial report?
1		other two.	2	Α.	I don't recall right off the top of my head.
2		(Discussion out of the hearing of	3	Λ.	The quinquennial report would have been, I
3		the court reporter)	4		wanna say, 2010, but I'm not sure about that
4	_	BY MR. ANDERSON:	5		and so I just don't have that recollection
5	Ų.	Did you turn those files over to law	6		right now.
6		enforcement, to the police?	7	Q.	Did you report Shelley to the C.D.F.?
7		I believe we did.	8		I don't recall.
8		To whom?	9		Isn't that something you would recall if you
9	A.	I think it was the St. Paul Police Police	10	u.	had?
10	_	Department.	11	Λ	It should be, I agree. I would be
11	Q.	Had they requested or did you do that on your	12	Α.	speculating, though, to say that I did.
12	_	own initiative?	13	0	Do you have any recollection of any others
13	-	I don't recall.	14	w.	having been reported by you or your offices to
14	Q.	So, do you recall ever on your own initiative	15		the C.D.F. under the SST requirement?
15		ever ordering any files to be turned over	16	٨	All that we were required to would have been
16		without request by law enforcement?		Α.	handled by the canonical chancellor.
17	Α.	I don't have that recollection. I'm sorry.	17	0	And you're the reporter and the one that signs
18		(Discussion out of the hearing of	18	Œ.	off on that report, however, are you not?
19		the court reporter)	19	Α.	' ' '
20		BY MR. ANDERSON:	20		Father Wajda, Joseph Wajde
21	Q.	Have you reported any of the offenders to the	21	Ų.	MR. HAWS: Counsel, isn't it a
22	_	C.D.F.?	22		decent time for a break?
23		I I believe we have, yes.	23		MR. ANDERSON: Sure.
24		Who?	24		MR. HAWS: I mean, if you want to
25	Α.	Wehmeyer, certainly. And I believe Montero.	25		136
		134			finish this, that's fine, but it's
1		And I believe there was another priest by the	1		MR. ANDERSON: That's fine.
2		name of of Bussman, so there have been	2		MR. HAWS: We've been going an
3		files turned over to the congregation.	3		hour-and-a-half.
4		Wehmeyer, Bussman and whom else?	4		MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the
5	Α.	Montero, I think, although that may not be it	5		record at 12:15.
6		because he wasn't our priest, so I I I'm	6		(Recess taken)
7	_	not sure about that one.	7		MR. HIBBEN: This is video number 3
8	_	When was Wehmeyer?	8		in the deposition of Archbishop John Nienstedt
9	A.	Shortly after he was charged with the crime.	9		taken on April 2nd, 2014. Time now is 1:04
10	Q.	When was Bussman?	10		1
11	Α.	Before I my arrival as archbishop.	11		p.m.
12	Q.	And Montero you're not sure about	12	_	BY MR. ANDERSON:
13	A.	No,	13	Ų.	Archbishop, before the break I had begun to
14	Q.	it would not have been done by you?	14		ask about Joseph Wajda, and did you become
15	A.	It probably wasn't because he wasn't our	15		aware that Rome had conducted a canonical
16		priest. He belonged to another diocese.	16		trial, a penal trial of him and findings had
17	Q.	Under the SST issued in 2001, you're required	17		been made?
18		to report to the C.D.F., are you not?	18	_	I I do recollect that, yes.
19		Yes.	19	Q.	•
20	Q.	And required in your quinquennial report to	20		instruction was to remove him from the
21		also disclose any allegations of sexual abuse?	21		clerical state?
22	A.	Yes.	22	_	-
23	Q.	Have you done that in the quinquennial report?	23		•
24	A.	Yes.	24		time, the instruction from Rome was re-
25		And so who did you disclose in the	25		investigated by your office or at your
04/08	3/201	4 07:53:37 AM Page 133 t	o 136	of 20	2 34 of 51 sheets



		4.44			143
1		141	1	Q.	Had you received information that Wehmeyer had
2			2		been known to have been taking minors on
3		* • • · ·	3		camping trips?
1		a 2	4	A.	No. I only became aware of that the first
5		9 9	5		week in October of 2013.
6		* *	6	Q.	Did you ever dld you become aware that one
7			7		of the officials had called the mother of one
8			8		of the children who had been taken on camping
9		© 6 5	9		trips to discuss that relationship?
10		e	10	A.	I learned about that in October of 2013.
11			11	Q.	What did you learn about that? Who had made
12			12		that call?
13		~ 9	13	Α.	It was a Father at the time Father Scerbo,
l			14		Father Paul Scerbo, who was at had just
14		<u>.</u>	15		been pointed the vicar general and moderator
15			16		of the Curia.
16		€ 5	17	Q.	So he was empowered to handle this on your
17			18	٠.,	behalf, correct?
18			19	Α.	He was.
19		8	20	Q.	And so when you learned on October 13th, then,
20	_	T. H County Walnus and whom did you	21	Œ.	that minors were involved definitively,
21	Q.	In the case of Curtis Wehmeyer, when did you	22		October 13th
22		first learn definitively that he had been	23	Α.	No. October 2013.
23		accused of or suspicions arose that minors	24	Q.	Oh, excuse me. October of 2013. What did you
24		were involved?	25	٠.	do about that?
25	Α.	The day that he was arrested.			144
١.	_		1	Δ	
1	Q.	What day? Do you have that date?	1	A.	I don't understand the question.
2	Q.	What day? Do you have that date? MR. HAWS: If you don't remember,	2	A.	I don't understand the question. (Discussion out of the hearing of
2 3	Q.	What day? Do you have that date? MR. HAWS: If you don't remember, Archbishop, don't guess If you don't know.	2 3	A.	I don't understand the question. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)
2 3 4	Q.	What day? Do you have that date? MR. HAWS: If you don't remember, Archbishop, don't guess if you don't know. I I don't remember.	2 3 4		I don't understand the question. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:
2 3 4 5	A.	What day? Do you have that date? MR. HAWS: If you don't remember, Archbishop, don't guess if you don't know. I I don't remember. BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3	A. Q.	I don't understand the question. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. So I want to get my dates correct. I
2 3 4 5 6	A. Q.	What day? Do you have that date? MR. HAWS: If you don't remember, Archbishop, don't guess if you don't know. I I don't remember. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay.	2 3 4 5 6		I don't understand the question. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. So I want to get my dates correct. I think you had told me earlier that the date
2 3 4 5 6 7	A.	What day? Do you have that date? MR. HAWS: If you don't remember, Archbishop, don't guess if you don't know. I I don't remember. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I believe it was a Friday, though, I do	2 3 4 5 6 7		I don't understand the question. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. So I want to get my dates correct. I think you had told me earlier that the date you first learned that minors were involved
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q. A.	What day? Do you have that date? MR. HAWS: If you don't remember, Archbishop, don't guess if you don't know. I I don't remember. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I believe it was a Friday, though, I do remember that.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8		I don't understand the question. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. So I want to get my dates correct. I think you had told me earlier that the date you first learned that minors were involved was the date that he was arrested and some
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	What day? Do you have that date? MR. HAWS: If you don't remember, Archbishop, don't guess if you don't know. I I don't remember. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I believe it was a Friday, though, I do remember that. Some records show that his arrest was June	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		I don't understand the question. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. So I want to get my dates correct. I think you had told me earlier that the date you first learned that minors were involved was the date that he was arrested and some records show that he was arrested on the 22nd.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q. A.	What day? Do you have that date? MR. HAWS: If you don't remember, Archbishop, don't guess if you don't know. I I don't remember. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I believe it was a Friday, though, I do remember that. Some records show that his arrest was June 22nd. Is it correct	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	I don't understand the question. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. So I want to get my dates correct. I think you had told me earlier that the date you first learned that minors were involved was the date that he was arrested and some records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q. A.	What day? Do you have that date? MR. HAWS: If you don't remember, Archbishop, don't guess if you don't know. I I don't remember. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I believe it was a Friday, though, I do remember that. Some records show that his arrest was June 22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		I don't understand the question. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. So I want to get my dates correct. I think you had told me earlier that the date you first learned that minors were involved was the date that he was arrested and some records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A.	What day? Do you have that date? MR. HAWS: If you don't remember, Archbishop, don't guess if you don't know. I I don't remember. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I believe it was a Friday, though, I do remember that. Some records show that his arrest was June 22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q.	I don't understand the question. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. So I want to get my dates correct. I think you had told me earlier that the date you first learned that minors were involved was the date that he was arrested and some records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q.	What day? Do you have that date? MR. HAWS: If you don't remember, Archbishop, don't guess if you don't know. I I don't remember. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I believe it was a Friday, though, I do remember that. Some records show that his arrest was June 22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	I don't understand the question. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. So I want to get my dates correct. I think you had told me earlier that the date you first learned that minors were involved was the date that he was arrested and some records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes. And what action, If any, did you take
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A.	What day? Do you have that date? MR. HAWS: If you don't remember, Archbishop, don't guess if you don't know. I I don't remember. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I believe it was a Friday, though, I do remember that. Some records show that his arrest was June 22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So what did you learn on that date and from	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q.	I don't understand the question. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. So I want to get my dates correct. I think you had told me earlier that the date you first learned that minors were involved was the date that he was arrested and some records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes. And what action, if any, did you take responsive to having learned that?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. Q. Q.	MR. HAWS: If you don't remember, Archbishop, don't guess if you don't know. I I don't remember. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I believe it was a Friday, though, I do remember that. Some records show that his arrest was June 22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So what did you learn on that date and from whom?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q.	I don't understand the question. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. So I want to get my dates correct. I think you had told me earlier that the date you first learned that minors were involved was the date that he was arrested and some records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes. And what action, If any, did you take responsive to having learned that? That day, I agreed with the decision, and when
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q.	What day? Do you have that date? MR. HAWS: If you don't remember, Archbishop, don't guess if you don't know. I I don't remember. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I believe it was a Friday, though, I do remember that. Some records show that his arrest was June 22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So what did you learn on that date and from whom? I learned from, I believe it was Mr.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q.	I don't understand the question. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. So I want to get my dates correct. I think you had told me earlier that the date you first learned that minors were involved was the date that he was arrested and some records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes. And what action, if any, did you take responsive to having learned that? That day, I agreed with the decision, and when Mr. Eisenzimmer told me that they were
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. Q. Q.	What day? Do you have that date? MR. HAWS: If you don't remember, Archbishop, don't guess if you don't know. I I don't remember. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I believe it was a Friday, though, I do remember that. Some records show that his arrest was June 22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So what did you learn on that date and from whom? I learned from, I believe It was Mr. Elsenzimmer, that Father McDonough had been	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q.	I don't understand the question. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. So I want to get my dates correct. I think you had told me earlier that the date you first learned that minors were involved was the date that he was arrested and some records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes. And what action, if any, did you take responsive to having learned that? That day, I agreed with the decision, and when Mr. Eisenzimmer told me that they were Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek wanted to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. Q. Q.	MR. HAWS: If you don't remember, Archbishop, don't guess if you don't know. I I don't remember. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I believe it was a Friday, though, I do remember that. Some records show that his arrest was June 22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So what did you learn on that date and from whom? I learned from, I believe it was Mr. Elsenzimmer, that Father McDonough had been informed of the allegation and that he and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q.	I don't understand the question. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. So I want to get my dates correct. I think you had told me earlier that the date you first learned that minors were involved was the date that he was arrested and some records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes. And what action, if any, did you take responsive to having learned that? That day, I agreed with the decision, and when Mr. Eisenzimmer told me that they were Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek wanted to go over there, I said yes due to right
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. Q. Q.	MR. HAWS: If you don't remember, Archbishop, don't guess if you don't know. I I don't remember. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I believe it was a Friday, though, I do remember that. Some records show that his arrest was June 22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So what did you learn on that date and from whom? I learned from, I believe it was Mr. Elsenzimmer, that Father McDonough had been informed of the allegation and that he and Deacon Vomastek were going over to Blessed	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A.	I don't understand the question. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. So I want to get my dates correct. I think you had told me earlier that the date you first learned that minors were involved was the date that he was arrested and some records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes. And what action, if any, did you take responsive to having learned that? That day, I agreed with the decision, and when Mr. Eisenzimmer told me that they were Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek wanted to go over there, I said yes due to right away.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. Q. Q.	MR. HAWS: If you don't remember, Archbishop, don't guess if you don't know. I I don't remember. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I believe it was a Friday, though, I do remember that. Some records show that his arrest was June 22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So what did you learn on that date and from whom? I learned from, I believe it was Mr. Elsenzimmer, that Father McDonough had been informed of the allegation and that he and Deacon Vomastek were going over to Blessed Sacrament to tell Father Wehmeyer at the time	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q.	I don't understand the question. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. So I want to get my dates correct. I think you had told me earlier that the date you first learned that minors were involved was the date that he was arrested and some records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes. And what action, if any, did you take responsive to having learned that? That day, I agreed with the decision, and when Mr. Eisenzimmer told me that they were Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek wanted to go over there, I said yes due to right away. And that was before it was reported to the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q.	MR. HAWS: If you don't remember, Archbishop, don't guess if you don't know. I I don't remember. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I believe it was a Friday, though, I do remember that. Some records show that his arrest was June 22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So what did you learn on that date and from whom? I learned from, I believe it was Mr. Elsenzimmer, that Father McDonough had been informed of the allegation and that he and Deacon Vomastek were going over to Blessed Sacrament to tell Father Wehmeyer at the time that he was being removed from his assignment.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. Q.	I don't understand the question. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. So I want to get my dates correct. I think you had told me earlier that the date you first learned that minors were involved was the date that he was arrested and some records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes. And what action, if any, did you take responsive to having learned that? That day, I agreed with the decision, and when Mr. Eisenzimmer told me that they were Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek wanted to go over there, I said yes due to right away. And that was before it was reported to the police, though, wasn't it?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. Q. Q.	MR. HAWS: If you don't remember, Archbishop, don't guess if you don't know. I I don't remember. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I believe it was a Friday, though, I do remember that. Some records show that his arrest was June 22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So what did you learn on that date and from whom? I learned from, I believe it was Mr. Elsenzimmer, that Father McDonough had been informed of the allegation and that he and Deacon Vomastek were going over to Blessed Sacrament to tell Father Wehmeyer at the time that he was being removed from his assignment. And you had received no information before	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A.	I don't understand the question. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. So I want to get my dates correct. I think you had told me earlier that the date you first learned that minors were involved was the date that he was arrested and some records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes. And what action, If any, did you take responsive to having learned that? That day, I agreed with the decision, and when Mr. Eisenzimmer told me that they were Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek wanted to go over there, I said yes due to right away. And that was before it was reported to the police, though, wasn't it? I think it was reported at the same time. I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q.	MR. HAWS: If you don't remember, Archbishop, don't guess if you don't know. I I don't remember. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I believe it was a Friday, though, I do remember that. Some records show that his arrest was June 22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So what did you learn on that date and from whom? I learned from, I believe It was Mr. Elsenzimmer, that Father McDonough had been informed of the allegation and that he and Deacon Vomastek were going over to Blessed Sacrament to tell Father Wehmeyer at the time that he was being removed from his assignment. And you had received no information before that time and that date that Wehmeyer had been	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A.	I don't understand the question. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. So I want to get my dates correct. I think you had told me earlier that the date you first learned that minors were involved was the date that he was arrested and some records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes. And what action, if any, did you take responsive to having learned that? That day, I agreed with the decision, and when Mr. Eisenzimmer told me that they were Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek wanted to go over there, I said yes due to right away. And that was before it was reported to the police, though, wasn't it? I think it was reported at the same time. I think they were simultaneous.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q.	MR. HAWS: If you don't remember, Archbishop, don't guess if you don't know. I I don't remember. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I believe it was a Friday, though, I do remember that. Some records show that his arrest was June 22nd. Is it correct (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So what did you learn on that date and from whom? I learned from, I believe it was Mr. Elsenzimmer, that Father McDonough had been informed of the allegation and that he and Deacon Vomastek were going over to Blessed Sacrament to tell Father Wehmeyer at the time that he was being removed from his assignment. And you had received no information before	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. Q.	I don't understand the question. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. So I want to get my dates correct. I think you had told me earlier that the date you first learned that minors were involved was the date that he was arrested and some records show that he was arrested on the 22nd. Does that sound right? That's when I first learned about the allegation, yes. And what action, If any, did you take responsive to having learned that? That day, I agreed with the decision, and when Mr. Eisenzimmer told me that they were Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek wanted to go over there, I said yes due to right away. And that was before it was reported to the police, though, wasn't it? I think it was reported at the same time. I

		145	T		147
1		had been reported to the police?	1		important.
2	Α.	Well, in hindsight, I that was a mistake,	2	Q.	The statute provides an obligation, not an
3	Α.	but I think we wanted to act immediately on	3		authority, correct?
4		the information that we had.	4	A.	I believe so.
5	Q.	And you're aware that Father McDonough and	5	5 MR. HAWS: Objection, it's a legal	
6	-	Deacon Vomastek met with Wehmeyer that morning	6		conclusion. Statute speaks for itself.
7		at the parish?	7		(Discussion out of the hearing of
8	A.	I think it was morning or afternoon, it was	8		the court reporter)
9	Q.	And you're aware that they retrieved the gun	9		BY MR. ANDERSON:
10		and got a computer from Wehmeyer, correct?	10	Q.	What did Eisenzimmer tell you about when the
11		MR. HAWS: Objection. I'm not sure	11		archdlocese had first gotten a report when he
12		that that's facts in evidence, counsel.	12		talked to you?
13		Again, if you've got something to show him	13	A.	He told me that morning.
14		that, ask him.	14	Q.	That morning of the 22nd?
15		BY MR. ANDERSON:	15	A.	Yes.
16	Q.	Are you aware?	16	Q.	All right. Let me show you Exhlbit 18.
17	A.	I I heard about the gun. I didn't know	17		(Discussion out of the hearing of
18		about the computer.	18		the court reporter)
19	Q.	Is that the first you heard of Wehmeyer having	19		BY MR. ANDERSON:
20		turned a computer over to McDonough?	20	Q.	And before I do, let me just ask you,
21	A.	To my recollection right now, yes.	21		Archbishop, what did you find out specifically
22	Q.	So you never looked at the computer of	22		about who had made the report, then, about
23		Wehmeyer?	23	1	
24	A.	No.	24	A.	Could you repeat the question?
25	Q.	And that if McDonough took possession of it,	25	Q.	What did you find out about who had reported
		146			148
1		146 where is that computer?	1		and when they made that report?
1 2	Α.	146	2		and when they made that report? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, to the police
	Α.	146 where is that computer? I don't know, sir. This is the first I've heard of that, so	2		and when they made that report? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, to the police or to the archdiocese?
2	A. Q.	where is that computer? I don't know, sir. This is the first I've heard of that, so I'm going to show you Exhibit	3 4	_	and when they made that report? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, to the police or to the archdiocese? MR. ANDERSON: To the archdiocese.
2		146 where is that computer? I don't know, sir. This is the first I've heard of that, so	2 3 4 5	A.	and when they made that report? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, to the police or to the archdiocese? MR. ANDERSON: To the archdiocese. I think I learned later that day, is my
2 3 4		where is that computer? I don't know, sir. This is the first I've heard of that, so I'm going to show you Exhibit (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)	2 3 4 5 6	,	and when they made that report? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, to the police or to the archdiocese? MR. ANDERSON: To the archdiocese. I think I learned later that day, is my recollection, that the police had been called
2 3 4 5		where is that computer? I don't know, sir. This is the first I've heard of that, so I'm going to show you Exhibit (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7		and when they made that report? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, to the police or to the archdiocese? MR. ANDERSON: To the archdiocese. I think I learned later that day, is my recollection, that the police had been called and that Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek
2 3 4 5 6		where is that computer? I don't know, sir. This is the first I've heard of that, so I'm going to show you Exhibit (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Who else did you talk to besides Eisenzimmer	2 3 4 5 6 7 8		and when they made that report? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, to the police or to the archdiocese? MR. ANDERSON: To the archdiocese. I think I learned later that day, is my recollection, that the police had been called and that Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek had gone over to Blessed Sacrament.
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	where is that computer? I don't know, sir. This is the first I've heard of that, so I'm going to show you Exhibit (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Who else did you talk to besides Eisenzimmer about this, then, that day?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8		and when they made that report? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, to the police or to the archdiocese? MR. ANDERSON: To the archdiocese. I think I learned later that day, is my recollection, that the police had been called and that Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek had gone over to Blessed Sacrament. BY MR. ANDERSON:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	where is that computer? I don't know, sir. This is the first I've heard of that, so I'm going to show you Exhibit (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Who else did you talk to besides Eisenzimmer about this, then, that day? That day, I don't believe I spoke to anyone	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	and when they made that report? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, to the police or to the archdiocese? MR. ANDERSON: To the archdiocese. I think I learned later that day, is my recollection, that the police had been called and that Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek had gone over to Blessed Sacrament. BY MR. ANDERSON: Who is the first in the archdiocese, then, to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	where is that computer? I don't know, sir. This is the first I've heard of that, so I'm going to show you Exhibit (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Who else did you talk to besides Eisenzimmer about this, then, that day? That day, I don't believe I spoke to anyone else about this.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	and when they made that report? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, to the police or to the archdiocese? MR. ANDERSON: To the archdiocese. I think I learned later that day, is my recollection, that the police had been called and that Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek had gone over to Blessed Sacrament. BY MR. ANDERSON: Who is the first in the archdiocese, then, to have received the information that minors were
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q.	where is that computer? I don't know, sir. This is the first I've heard of that, so I'm going to show you Exhibit (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Who else did you talk to besides Eisenzimmer about this, then, that day? That day, I don't believe I spoke to anyone else about this. And once you learned it, why didn't you report	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q.	and when they made that report? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, to the police or to the archdiocese? MR. ANDERSON: To the archdiocese. I think I learned later that day, is my recollection, that the police had been called and that Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek had gone over to Blessed Sacrament. BY MR. ANDERSON: Who is the first in the archdiocese, then, to have received the information that minors were involved?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. Q. A. Q.	where is that computer? I don't know, sir. This is the first I've heard of that, so I'm going to show you Exhibit (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Who else did you talk to besides Eisenzimmer about this, then, that day? That day, I don't believe I spoke to anyone else about this. And once you learned it, why didn't you report it?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	and when they made that report? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, to the police or to the archdiocese? MR. ANDERSON: To the archdiocese. I think I learned later that day, is my recollection, that the police had been called and that Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek had gone over to Blessed Sacrament. BY MR. ANDERSON: Who is the first in the archdiocese, then, to have received the information that minors were involved? That would have been Father John Paul
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. Q. A.	where is that computer? I don't know, sir. This is the first I've heard of that, so I'm going to show you Exhibit (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Who else did you talk to besides Eisenzimmer about this, then, that day? That day, I don't believe I spoke to anyone else about this. And once you learned it, why didn't you report it? My presumption was that the one that would	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	and when they made that report? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, to the police or to the archdiocese? MR. ANDERSON: To the archdiocese. I think I learned later that day, is my recollection, that the police had been called and that Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek had gone over to Blessed Sacrament. BY MR. ANDERSON: Who is the first in the archdiocese, then, to have received the information that minors were involved? That would have been Father John Paul Erickson.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. Q. A. Q.	where is that computer? I don't know, sir. This is the first I've heard of that, so I'm going to show you Exhibit (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Who else did you talk to besides Eisenzimmer about this, then, that day? That day, I don't believe I spoke to anyone else about this. And once you learned it, why didn't you report it? My presumption was that the one that would normally do the reporting is the civil	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q.	and when they made that report? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, to the police or to the archdiocese? MR. ANDERSON: To the archdiocese. I think I learned later that day, is my recollection, that the police had been called and that Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek had gone over to Blessed Sacrament. BY MR. ANDERSON: Who is the first in the archdiocese, then, to have received the information that minors were involved? That would have been Father John Paul Erickson. And what were you told about that?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. Q. A. Q.	where is that computer? I don't know, sir. This is the first I've heard of that, so I'm going to show you Exhibit (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Who else did you talk to besides Eisenzimmer about this, then, that day? That day, I don't believe I spoke to anyone else about this. And once you learned it, why didn't you report it? My presumption was that the one that would normally do the reporting is the civil chancellor. And so my understanding was that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A.	and when they made that report? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, to the police or to the archdiocese? MR. ANDERSON: To the archdiocese. I think I learned later that day, is my recollection, that the police had been called and that Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek had gone over to Blessed Sacrament. BY MR. ANDERSON: Who is the first in the archdiocese, then, to have received the information that minors were involved? That would have been Father John Paul Erickson. And what were you told about that? I was told that he was informed of that, that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. Q. A. Q.	where is that computer? I don't know, sir. This is the first I've heard of that, so I'm going to show you Exhibit (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Who else did you talk to besides Eisenzimmer about this, then, that day? That day, I don't believe I spoke to anyone else about this. And once you learned it, why didn't you report it? My presumption was that the one that would normally do the reporting is the civil chancellor. And so my understanding was that he was going to report it and and had	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A.	and when they made that report? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, to the police or to the archdiocese? MR. ANDERSON: To the archdiocese. I think I learned later that day, is my recollection, that the police had been called and that Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek had gone over to Blessed Sacrament. BY MR. ANDERSON: Who is the first in the archdiocese, then, to have received the information that minors were involved? That would have been Father John Paul Erickson. And what were you told about that? I was told that he was informed of that, that the person in question had told him that there
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. Q. A. A.	where is that computer? I don't know, sir. This is the first I've heard of that, so I'm going to show you Exhibit (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Who else did you talk to besides Eisenzimmer about this, then, that day? That day, I don't believe I spoke to anyone else about this. And once you learned it, why didn't you report it? My presumption was that the one that would normally do the reporting is the civil chancellor. And so my understanding was that he was going to report it and and had already reported it, had called the police.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A.	and when they made that report? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, to the police or to the archdiocese? MR. ANDERSON: To the archdiocese. I think I learned later that day, is my recollection, that the police had been called and that Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek had gone over to Blessed Sacrament. BY MR. ANDERSON: Who is the first in the archdiocese, then, to have received the information that minors were involved? That would have been Father John Paul Erickson. And what were you told about that? I was told that he was informed of that, that the person in question had told him that there had been an incident of incest in the family.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. Q. A. Q.	where is that computer? I don't know, sir. This is the first I've heard of that, so I'm going to show you Exhibit (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Who else did you talk to besides Eisenzimmer about this, then, that day? That day, I don't believe I spoke to anyone else about this. And once you learned it, why didn't you report it? My presumption was that the one that would normally do the reporting is the civil chancellor. And so my understanding was that he was going to report it and and had already reported it, had called the police. Do you believe that the mandatory reporting	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. G. Q. Q. Q. G. Q. Q. G. Q. Q. G. Q.	and when they made that report? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, to the police or to the archdiocese? MR. ANDERSON: To the archdiocese. I think I learned later that day, is my recollection, that the police had been called and that Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek had gone over to Blessed Sacrament. BY MR. ANDERSON: Who is the first in the archdiocese, then, to have received the information that minors were involved? That would have been Father John Paul Erickson. And what were you told about that? I was told that he was informed of that, that the person in question had told him that there had been an incident of incest in the family. Well, let's go back a moment. I'm talking
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. Q. A. A.	where is that computer? I don't know, sir. This is the first I've heard of that, so I'm going to show you Exhibit (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Who else did you talk to besides Eisenzimmer about this, then, that day? That day, I don't believe I spoke to anyone else about this. And once you learned it, why didn't you report it? My presumption was that the one that would normally do the reporting is the civil chancellor. And so my understanding was that he was going to report it and and had already reported it, had called the police. Do you believe that the mandatory reporting statute that applies to you permits the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	and when they made that report? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, to the police or to the archdiocese? MR. ANDERSON: To the archdiocese. I think I learned later that day, is my recollection, that the police had been called and that Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek had gone over to Blessed Sacrament. BY MR. ANDERSON: Who is the first in the archdiocese, then, to have received the information that minors were involved? That would have been Father John Paul Erickson. And what were you told about that? I was told that he was informed of that, that the person in question had told him that there had been an incident of incest in the family. Well, let's go back a moment. I'm talking about the abuse of the child and by Wehmeyer,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. Q. A. A.	where is that computer? I don't know, sir. This is the first I've heard of that, so I'm going to show you Exhibit (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Who else did you talk to besides Eisenzimmer about this, then, that day? That day, I don't believe I spoke to anyone else about this. And once you learned it, why didn't you report it? My presumption was that the one that would normally do the reporting is the civil chancellor. And so my understanding was that he was going to report it and and had already reported it, had called the police. Do you believe that the mandatory reporting statute that applies to you permits the delegation of your responsibility to somebody	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. Q. Q.	and when they made that report? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, to the police or to the archdiocese? MR. ANDERSON: To the archdiocese. I think I learned later that day, is my recollection, that the police had been called and that Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek had gone over to Blessed Sacrament. BY MR. ANDERSON: Who is the first in the archdiocese, then, to have received the information that minors were involved? That would have been Father John Paul Erickson. And what were you told about that? I was told that he was informed of that, that the person in question had told him that there had been an incident of incest in the family. Well, let's go back a moment. I'm talking about the abuse of the child and by Wehmeyer, okay? So is it your testimony that that was
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. Q. A. Q. Q.	where is that computer? I don't know, sir. This is the first I've heard of that, so I'm going to show you Exhibit (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Who else did you talk to besides Eisenzimmer about this, then, that day? That day, I don't believe I spoke to anyone else about this. And once you learned it, why didn't you report it? My presumption was that the one that would normally do the reporting is the civil chancellor. And so my understanding was that he was going to report it and and had already reported it, had called the police. Do you believe that the mandatory reporting statute that applies to you permits the delegation of your responsibility to somebody else? Don't you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	and when they made that report? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, to the police or to the archdiocese? MR. ANDERSON: To the archdiocese. I think I learned later that day, is my recollection, that the police had been called and that Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek had gone over to Blessed Sacrament. BY MR. ANDERSON: Who is the first in the archdiocese, then, to have received the information that minors were involved? That would have been Father John Paul Erickson. And what were you told about that? I was told that he was informed of that, that the person in question had told him that there had been an incident of incest in the family. Well, let's go back a moment. I'm talking about the abuse of the child and by Wehmeyer, okay? So is it your testimony that that was imparted by Father Erickson?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. Q. A. A.	where is that computer? I don't know, sir. This is the first I've heard of that, so I'm going to show you Exhibit (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Who else did you talk to besides Eisenzimmer about this, then, that day? That day, I don't believe I spoke to anyone else about this. And once you learned it, why didn't you report it? My presumption was that the one that would normally do the reporting is the civil chancellor. And so my understanding was that he was going to report it and and had already reported it, had called the police. Do you believe that the mandatory reporting statute that applies to you permits the delegation of your responsibility to somebody else? Don't you I I have the the authority, but I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, to the police or to the archdiocese? MR. ANDERSON: To the archdiocese. I think I learned later that day, is my recollection, that the police had been called and that Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek had gone over to Blessed Sacrament. BY MR. ANDERSON: Who is the first in the archdiocese, then, to have received the information that minors were involved? That would have been Father John Paul Erickson. And what were you told about that? I was told that he was informed of that, that the person in question had told him that there had been an incident of incest in the family. Well, let's go back a moment. I'm talking about the abuse of the child and by Wehmeyer, okay? So is it your testimony that that was imparted by Father Erickson? Father Erickson was the first one, I believe,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. Q. A. Q. Q.	where is that computer? I don't know, sir. This is the first I've heard of that, so I'm going to show you Exhibit (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Who else did you talk to besides Eisenzimmer about this, then, that day? That day, I don't believe I spoke to anyone else about this. And once you learned it, why didn't you report it? My presumption was that the one that would normally do the reporting is the civil chancellor. And so my understanding was that he was going to report it and and had already reported it, had called the police. Do you believe that the mandatory reporting statute that applies to you permits the delegation of your responsibility to somebody else? Don't you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A.	and when they made that report? MR. HAWS: I'm sorry, to the police or to the archdiocese? MR. ANDERSON: To the archdiocese. I think I learned later that day, is my recollection, that the police had been called and that Father McDonough and Deacon Vomastek had gone over to Blessed Sacrament. BY MR. ANDERSON: Who is the first in the archdiocese, then, to have received the information that minors were involved? That would have been Father John Paul Erickson. And what were you told about that? I was told that he was informed of that, that the person in question had told him that there had been an incident of incest in the family. Well, let's go back a moment. I'm talking about the abuse of the child and by Wehmeyer, okay? So is it your testimony that that was imparted by Father Erickson?

		149			151
1		some incest in the family and she had	1	_	I believe so, yes.
2		subsequently, in talking to her children about	2	Q.	•
3		that, discovered an involvement of Father	3		to visit Wehmeyer at the parish?
4		Wehmeyer. And she went back and told Father	4	Α.	That is correct.
5		John Paul Erickson again and but it was in	5	Q.	5 5
6		the context of spiritual direction, so it was	6		have it before you, Archbishop, and this is
7		a privileged context, so he had to call her	7		entitled a decree, and It's typewritten with
8		and get her to report this to us outside of	8		your name at the bottom, correct?
9		that context and to the police.	9		Correct.
10	Q.	Who told you that?	10	Q.	And it states, "On June 18th, 2012, the
11	A.	Father John Paul Erickson.	11		Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis
12	Q.	When did he tell you that?	12		received a complaint that Reverend Curtis
13	A.	I believe that was excuse me, I misspoke	13		Wehmeyer, a priest of this archdiocese,
14		myself. I think Andy Eisenzimmer told me the	14		supplied alcohol and sexually explicit images
15		same day of that.	15		to a minor, and fondled or attempted to fondle
16	Q.	On June 22nd?	16		the minor's genitals." Correct?
17	Α.	Yes.	17	A.	Yes, correct.
18	Q.	Were you told that the report had been made in	18	Q.	It then goes on to state, "I have concluded
19		the context of the confession?	19		that this constitutes information which 'at
20	Α.	I hadn't been told that it was in the context	20		least seems to be true unquote." Correct?
21	<i>_</i>	of confession. What I had been told is that	21	A.	Correct.
22		it was in the context of spiritual direction.	22	Q.	So this reflects that on June 18th, the
23	Q.	And you also knew that Erickson was a	23		Information was received, does It not?
l	u.	mandatory reporter?	24	A.	It does, but it's incorrect.
24	٨	Yes.	25		And who prepared this?
25	Α.	150	-		152
	_	And that what he'd been told would require a	1	Δ	Jennifer Haselberger.
1	Q.		2		And what makes you say that or believe or
2		report?	3	w.	assert that it's incorrect?
3	Α.			٨	Because I have since learned that the
4	Q.	Have you talked to Father Erickson to get some	4	Α.	information didn't come to us officially until
5		more clarity about what he was actually told	5		the morning of the 22nd.
6		and the circumstances of it since?	6	^	
7	Α.	I have not, no.	7	u.	Well, mandatory reporting doesn't make a distinction between official and unofficial.
8	Q.	Why not?	8		
9	Α.	I thought he did what he should have done and	9		So what do you mean by "official"?
10		the end result was what needed to be done to	10		MR. HAWS: Again, objection to the
11		get Father Father Wehmeyer out of the	11		legal conclusion in the start of your
12		the to get him reported to the police and	12		question.
13		take him out of ministry.	13		BY MR. ANDERSON:
14	Q.	What should he have done?	14	Q.	Section of the second of the s
15	A.	Well, in in hindsight, I suppose he should	15	A.	
16		have taken this to the police himself once he	16		context in which it was first revealed was a
17		had clarified the context of which the	17		context that was privileged, and so what I
18		communication had taken place.	18		refer to as privileged is the part that's not
19	Q.	And do you have any knowledge that he did?	19		privileged.
20	A.	I do not have.	20	Q.	Okay. It goes on to say at the third
21	Q.	And your knowledge to this date as to who	21		paragraph, "Since my other duties prevent me
		actually made a report to the police, then, is	22		from conducting this investigation personally,
22			23		I hearby appoint Reverend Peter Laird, Vicar
22 23		limited to who is that to?	75.7		
23	Α.	limited to who is that to? To Mr. Eisenzimmer.	24		General, to act as investigator in this
	A. Q.		1.00		Southwest Control

1 A. Correct. 2 Q. And then you also, at the fourth paragraph, instructed that in conducting his investigation, Father Laird is to take care that such investigation, Father Laird is to take care that such investigation does nothing to harm father that whethere'rs name or to violate his from the father whemper's name or to violate his rights to protect his privacy, correct? 3 A. Correct. 4 A. Correct. 5 C. Shank ABDERSON: 5 A. No. I did not. 5 BY MR. ANDERSON: 6 BY MR. ANDERSON: 7 A. No. I did not. 7 A. Correct. 8 C. Orrect. 9 Q. Q. Welt hat's where were going to go right now. It says, 'Given on June 20th, 2012," and now. It says, 'Given on June 20th, 2012," and hat's did not hat's did not hat's did not hat's did not hat's a good of the nit's signed by you. 164 1 A. Correct. 9 Q. O. Welt hat's where were going to go right now. It says, 'Given on June 20th, 2012," and then It's signed by you. 165 17 Q. Q. Welt hat's where were going to go right now. It says, 'Given on June 20th, 2012," and basis? A. Orrect. 9 A. Orrect. 164 1 A. Correct. 165 2 Q. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? A. A. Correct. 165 A. Correct. 166 A. Correct. 167 A. Orrect. 168 A. Correct. 169 A. Orrect. 169 A. A. Correct. 160 A. Orrect. 160 A. Orrect. 161 A. Correct. 164 A. Correct. 165 A. Correct. 165 A. Correct. 166 A. Correct. 167 A. Orrect. 168 A. Correct. 169 A. Correct. 160 A. Orrect. 160 A. Orrect. 161 A. Correct. 161 A. Correct. 162 A. Correct. 163 A. Veel, this where were a worong. 165 BY MR. ANDERSON: 175 BY MR. ANDERSON: 186 BY MR. ANDERSON: 187 BY MR. ANDERSON: 187 BY MR. ANDERSON: 188 BY MR. ANDERSON: 189 BY MR. ANDERSON: 190 BY MR. ANDERSON						4 7 7
2 Q. And then you also, at the fourth paragraph, instructed that in conducting his linestrated that investigation does nothing to harm father Wehmeyer's name or to violate his rights to protect his privacy, correct? 8 A. Correct. 9 C. Set were anything in this decree that talks about protecting the victim or their family? 10 A. Tree decree, to my understanding, is a canolical document that pertains particularly to a priest who has acted out badly. 11 A. Tree decree, to my understanding, is a canolical document that pertains particularly to a priest who has acted out badly. 12 C. And value ging the decree before Vomastek and McDonough went to the parish? 13 C. Did you sign the decree before Vomastek and McDonough went to the parish? 14 A. Well, I couldin't have signed it on the 20th, so the—the dates here are wrong. 15 C. Well, that's where we're going to go right now. It say, "Given on June 20th, 2012," and then it's signed by you. 164 1 A. Correct. 1 A. Correct. 1 A. Correct. 2 A. On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did—I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. sais? 7 A. On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did—I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. sais? 7 A. Ves, It is. 1 A. Yes, It is. 1 A. Yes, It is. 1 C. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't learned this of the 20th. sign it. 1 A. Yes, It is. 1 A. Yes, It is. 1 A. Yes, It is. 1 C. So you'd dorder an internal investigation. part is signed to the 20th. sign it. 2 A. It was in person. 2 A. Has there been any record by anybody that you know of any other document, no. pluy our one this internal investigation. part of th				1	Α.	155 Well, this whole period I is is a rather
instructed that in conducting his investigation, Father Laird is to take care that such investigation does nothing to harm father Wehmeyer's name or to violate his rights to protect his privacy, correct? 7. A. Correct. 8. A. Correct. 9. Q. Is there anything in this decree that talks about protecting the victim or their family? 10. The decree, to my understanding, is a canonical document that pertains particularly to a priest who has acted out badly. 10. MR. HAWS: The bottom paragraph to including the decree before Vomastek and McChonough went to the parish? 10. Joint and document that pertains particularly to a priest who has acted out badly. 11. MR. ANDESSON: 12. MR. ANDESSON: 13. A. No. I did not. 14. MR. ANDESSON: 15. MR. ANDESSON: 16. MR. HAWS: The bottom paragraph the decree before Vomastek and McChonough went to the parish? 17. Q. Uthen did you sign it? 18. No. I did not. 19. Q. When I did you sign it? 20. Q. When I did you sign it? 21. A. Well, I couldn't have signed it on the 20th, 2012, and then it's signed by you. 15. A. Correct. 10. Q. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? 15. A. Correct. 16. Q. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what hat I did — I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. 15. A. Ves, it is. 16. Q. Okay, And that is your signature, so you did sign it? 17. A. Okay, And that is your signature, so you did sign it? 18. A. Ves, it is. 19. A. Right. 20. So you'de order an internal investigation, isn't right? 21. A. Wight they be a could order an internal investigation, son't gibbs were or after the report to the police was made? 21. A. Ves it is. 22. So you'de order an internal investigation. 23. A. Right. 24. A. Correct. 25. A. Wight two when we signed it on the 20th. 26. So you did order an internal investigation. 27. Did you order this internal investigation. 28. A. Ves, it is. 29. A. Ves, it is. 20. When you order this internal investigat	1				Α.	
4 investigation, Father Laird is to take care that such investigation does nothing to harm 6 Father Wehmeyer's name or to violate his rights to protect his privacy, correct? 7 what he can testify to 19 PMR. AMDERSON: 9 Q. All right. You're not sure about the dates, about protecting the victim or their family? 10 are you're canonical document that pertains particularly to a priest who has acted out badly. 11 A. The decree, to my understanding, is a canonical document that pertains particularly to a priest who has acted out badly. 12 Q. And what document is there that establishes, other than this document, this decree, exactly when you learned, then, of the abuse of the minor? 14 When you learned, then, of the abuse of the minor? 15 MR. HAWS: Till object. First of all, the decree, Earbiblt 18, does not establish that, as the archibishops said. But go ahead as to whatever. 19 PMR. ANDERSON: 16 MR. HAWS: Till object. First of all, the decree, Earbiblt 18, does not establish that, as the archibishops said. But go ahead as to whatever. 19 PMR. ANDERSON: 19 PMR. ANDERSON: 19 PMR. ANDERSON: 19 PMR. ANDERSON: 20 PMR. ANDERSON: 21 Q. Well, that's where we're going to go right now 19 PMR. ANDERSON: 21 Q. The question is, is when did you first — what document is there, if there is one, that can establish the date you learned it? 21 Q. The question is, is when did you first — what document is there, if there is one, that can establish the date you learned it? 21 Q. The question is, is when did you first — what document is there, if there is one, that can establish the date you learned it? 21 Q. The question is, is when did you first — what document is there, if there is one, that can establish the date you learned it? 21 Q. The conversation with Elsenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? 23 Q. Well, that's where we're going to go right and then it's signed by you. 24 A the Chancery? 25 Q. And you're asserting that that date is also incorrect? 3 Q. And you're asserting that that date is also incorrect? 3 Q. And you're		Q.	, and the second se		0	_
that such investigation does nothing to harm Father Wehmeyer's name or to violate his rights to protect his privacy, correct? A. Correct. B. A. Correct. Cor					Q.	
Father Wehmeyer's name or to violate his rights to protect his privacy, correct? 7 rights to protect his privacy, correct? 8 A. Correct. 9 Q. Is there anything in this decree that talks about protecting the victim or their family? 10 are you? 11 A. The decree, to my understanding, is a canonical document that pertains particularly to a priest who has acted out badly. 13 to a priest who has acted out badly. 14 MR. HAWS: The bottom paragraph 15 (Indicating). 16 BY MR. ANDERSON: 17 Q. Did you sign the decree before Vomastek and McDonough went to the parish? 18 McDonough went to the parish? 19 A. No. I did not. 20 Q. Well, tau'ts where we're going to go right now. It says, "Given on June 20th, 2012," and then it's signed by you. 154 1 A. Correct. Q. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? A And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? A On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did — I learned this on the 20th, 2012 and 40 you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? A Correct. Q. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't given be a document investigation, isn't given be a document investigation. 17 Q. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? 18 A. Yes, It is. 19 Q. So you'd did not report to the police was made? 20 Q. So you'd do order an internal investigation. 21 Q. So you'd do order an internal investigation. 22 Defore or after the report to the police was made? 23 Did you order this internal investigation. 24 A. If was there been any record by anybody that you have a served by you on the 22 and versus Exhibit 18, does not establish we date you learned it? 25 Did you order this hirternal investigation. 26 Did you make any notes of that conversation? 27 A. Has there been any record by anybody that you know of, in or out of the archidiocese, that establishes that the report was actually reported by you or the 18th? 26 Did you order this internal investigation. 27 Did you're now as a m						
what he can testify to. BY MR. ANDERSON: And what document is there that establishes, other than this document, it has been that establishes, other than this document, it may be testimony of what I recall. Mel, I couldn't have signed it on the 20th, 22 Well, I couldn't have signed by you. A Correct. A Correct. A Correct. A Correct. A Correct. C Q. When divou sign the decree before Vornastek and hen it's signed by you. 154 A Correct. C Q. When divou sign it decree were going to go right hen it's signed by you. 155 A Correct. C Q. When divou sign the decree before Vornastek and hen it's signed by you. 156 A Correct. C Q. When divou sign the decree before Vornastek and hen it's signed by you. 157 A Correct. C Q. When divou sign it decree were going to go right hen it's signed by you. 158 A Correct. C Q. When divou sign the decree before Vornastek and hen it's signed by you. 157 A Correct. C Q. When divou sign it decree were going to go right hen it's signed by you. 158 A Correct. C Q. When he dates here are wrong. 159 C Q. When he dates here are wrong. 150 C Q. When he divou sign it? A Correct. C Q. When divou sign ith decree before Vornastek and hen lit's signed by you. 158 A Correct. C Q. When he dates here are wrong. 159 C Q. When he dates here are wrong. 150 C Q. When divou sign ith decree before Vornastek and held. When he we signed it on the 20th, 2012, and then lit's signed by you. 159 C Q. When he dates here are wrong. 150 C Q. When he divou sign the decree before Vornastek and held. When he signed it on the 20th, 2012, and 2012, and 2014, and 2014						
BY MR. ANDERSON: A. Correct. A. The decree, to my understanding, is a canonical document that pertains particularly to a priest who has acted out baddy. MR. HAWS: The bottom paragraph (Indicating). BY MR. ANDERSON: BY MR.	6					
Q. Is there anything in this decree that talks about protecting the victim or their family? A. The decree, to my understanding, is a canonical document that pertains particularly to a priest who has acted out badly. MR. HAWS: The bottom paragraph (Indicating). MR. RANDESCON: Did you sign the decree before Vomastek and McDonough went to the parish? A. No. 1 did not. Q. When did you sign it? A. Well, I couldn't have signed it on the 20th, now. It says, "Given on June 20th, 2012," and then it's signed by you. 154 A. Correct. Q. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? A. Correct. Q. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? A. On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I didI learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th, 2012, "and decree for an internal investigation, isn't right? A. Pos. I did sign it. A. Wes, it is. A. Pos. I did sign it. A. Roy, and the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I didI learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed to on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed to on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed to on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed to on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed to on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed to on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't	7	_				•
about protecting the victim or their family? A The decree, to my understanding, is a canonical document that pertains particularly to a priest who has acted out badly. MR. HAWS: The bottom paragraph (Indicating). BY MR. ANDERSON: Did you sign the decree before Vomastek and McDonough went to the parish? No. I did not. When did you sign It? Well, I couldn't have signed it on the 20th, so then the stablish that, as the archibishop said. But document is there that establishes, other than this document, this decree, exactly when you learned, then, of the abuse of the minor? MR. HAWS: Till object. First of all, the decree, Exhibit 18, does are stablish that, as the archibishop said. But go shead as to whatever. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, that's where we're going to go right no the 20th, you then it's signed by you. 154 A. Correct. Q. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? A Correct. Q. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? A Correct. Q. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? A Correct. Q. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what that I did — I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. Q. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't it? It? Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it? A Pagist. Q. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? A Right. Q. So you did order an internal investigation. Did you order this internal investigation. Did you're obst recollection, it was after. 24 A. I was, yes. DA A I was, yes.	8			1	^	
11 A. The decree, to my understanding, is a canonical document that pertains particularly to a priest who has acted out badly. 12 MR. HAWS: The bottom paragraph 13 MR. HAWS: The bottom paragraph 14 MR. HAWS: The bottom paragraph 15 (Indicating). 16 BY MR. ANDERSON: 17 Q. Did you sign the decree before Vomastek and McDonough went to the parish? 18 McDonough went to the parish? 19 A. No. I did not. 20 Q. When did you sign It? 21 A. Well, I couldn't have signed it on the 20th, so the the dates here are wrong. 21 Q. Well, that's where we're going to go right now. It says, "Given on June 20th, 2012," and then it's signed by you. 22 So you're now asserting that that date is also increat? 24 A. Correct. 25 Q. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? 26 A. On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. 26 Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it? 27 A. Yes, it is. 38 A. Yes, it is. 40 A. I did sign it. 41 C. The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person. 41 A. I did not. 42 Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it? 43 A. Right. 44 A. Right. 45 A. Right. 46 A. I did sign it. 47 Q. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? 48 A. Right. 49 A. Right. 40 A. Greec and any record made by him of that establishes that the report was actually received by you on the 22nd versus Exhibit 18, which seems to demonstrate that 18th? 49 A. Right. 40 A. Greec and extend the son the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. 41 A. I did not. 42 Q. Way or or this internal investiga	9	Q.			u.	
anonical document that pertains particularly to a priest who has acted out badly. MR. HAWS: The bottom paragraph MR. HAWS: Till object. First of all, the decree, Exhibit 18, does not establish that, as the archibishop said. But go ahead as to whatever. MR. HAWS: Till object. First of all, the decree, Exhibit 18, does not establish that, as the archibishop said. But go ahead as to whatever. MR. HAWS: Till object. First of all, the decree, Exhibit 18, does not establish that, as the archibishop said. But go ahead as to whatever. MR. HAWS: Till object. First of all, the decree, Exhibit 18, does not establish that, as the archibishop said. But go ahead as to whatever. BY MR. ANDERSON: A. No. I did not. Well, trouldn't have signed it on the 20th, and that is signed by you. 154 A. Correct. B. C. A. At t	10			1	_	•
to a priest who has acted out badly. MR. HAWS: The bottom paragraph (Indicating). MR. HAWS: I'll object. First of all, the decree, Exhibit 18, does not establish that, as the archibishop said. But go ahead as to whatever. McDonough went to the parish? A. No. I did not. When did you sign It? A. Well, I couldn't have signed it on the 20th, 2012," and now. It says, "Given on June 20th, 2012," and hen it's signed by you. 154 A. Correct. Q. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? A. Correct. Q. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? A. On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did — I learned this on the 22thd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. Q. This is a pretty serious matter when It's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't isgin It? A. Yes, it is. Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign It? A. Right. D. So you'dld order an internal investigation. Did you order this Internal Investi	11	A.	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	1	_	
MR. HAWS: The bottom paragraph (Indicating). BY MR. ANDERSON: COLUMN Loy sign the decree before Vomastek and McDonough went to the parish? MR. HAWS: I'll object. First of all, the decree, Exhibit 18, does not establish that, as the archibishop said. But go ahead as to whatever. BY MR. HAWS: I'll object. First of all, the decree, Exhibit 18, does not establish that, as the archibishop said. But go ahead as to whatever. BY MR. HAWS: I'll object. First of all, the decree, Exhibit 18, does not establish that, as the archibishop said. But go ahead as to whatever. BY MR. HAWS: I'll object. First of all, the decree, Exhibit 18, does not establish that, as the archibishop said. But go ahead as to whatever. BY MR. HAWS: I'll object. First of all, the decree, Exhibit 18, does not establish that, as the archibishop said. But go ahead as to whatever. BY MR. HAWS: I'll object. First of all, the decree, Exhibit 18, does not establish that, as the archibishop said. But go ahead as to whatever. BY MR. HAWS: I'll object. First of all, the decree, Exhibit 18, does not establish that, as the archibishop said. But go ahead as to whatever. BY MR. HAWS: I'll object. First of all, the decree, Exhibit 18, does not establish that, as the archibishop said. But go ahead as to whatever. BY MR. HAWS: I'll object. First of all, the decree, Exhibit 18, does not establish that, as the archibishop said. But go ahead as to whatever. BY MR. HAWS: I'll object. First of all, the decree, Exhibit 18, does not establish that, as the archibishop said. But go ahead as to whatever. BY MR. HAWS: I'll object. First of all, the decree, Exhibit 18, does not establish that as archibishop said. But go ahead as to whatever. BY MR. HAWS: I'll object. First of all, the establish that is establish that is exhibition of the establish that is established as the archibishop said. But go ahead as to whatever. BY MR. HAWS: I'll object. First of all, the establish that is established the replice on, that can establish that is established that archid. A	12				Q.	
15 (Indicating). 16 BY MR. ANDERSON: 16 MR. HAWS: I'll object. First of MR. HODRISON: 17 Q. Did you sign the decree before Vomastek and McDonough went to the parish? 18 mkDonough went to the parish? 18 establish that, as the archbishop sald. But go ahead as to whatever. BY MR. ANDERSON: 20 When did you sign it? 20 BY MR. ANDERSON: 21 Q. The question is, is when did you first what document is there, if there is one, that can establish the date you learned it? 22 so the the dates here are wrong. 23 document is there, if there is one, that can establish the date you learned it? 23 document is there, if there is one, that can establish the date you learned it? 24 now. It says, "Given on June 20th, 2012," and hen it's signed by you. 25 The rewould not be a document. I'm giving my testimony of what I recall. 156 The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person of by telephone? 3 A. It was in person. 4 Q. At the Chancery? 4 A. Correct. 4 Q. At the Chancery? 5 A. At the Chancery, yes. 6 Q. And in his office or yours? 7 A. On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22th, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. 9 A. No. 10 Q. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't it? 17 A. I did not. 18 A. Yes, it is. 18 A. Yes, it is. 19 A. I did not. 19 A. I did n	13		to a priest who has acted out badly.	13		
NR. ANDERSON: 16 MR. HAWS: I'll object. First of all, the decree, Exhibit 18, does not decay went to the parish? 17 A. No. 1 did not. 19 Sharing and a sto whatever. 19 MR. ANDERSON: 20 When did you sign it? 21 A. Well, I couldn't have signed it on the 20th, so the — the dates here are wrong. 22 A. Well, I couldn't have signed it on the 20th, 2012," and then it's signed by you. 25 The question is, is when did you first — what document is there, if there is one, that can establish the date you learned it? 24 A. Correct. 15 A. Correct. 15 A. Correct. 16 A. Correct. 16 A. Correct. 17 A. Correct. 18 A. Correct. 19 A	14		MR. HAWS: The bottom paragraph	14		when you learned, then, of the abuse of the
17 Q. Did you sign the decree before Vomastek and McDonough went to the parish? 18 McDonough went to the parish? 19 A. No. I did not. 19 Q. When did you sign It? 21 A. Well, I couldn't have signed it on the 20th, 22 so the — the dates here are wrong. 23 Q. Well, that's where we're going to go right 24 now. It says, "Given on June 20th, 2012," and 25 then It's signed by you. 154 1 A. Correct. 2 Q. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? 3 A. A Correct. 4 A. Correct. 5 Q. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what 8 basis? 7 A. On the basis that, subsequently, I found out 15 that I did — I learned this on the 22nd, so I 15 couldn't have signed it on the 20th. 10 Q. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your 11 decree for an internal investigation, isn't 12 It? 13 A. Yes, it is. 14 Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did 15 sign it? 16 A. I did sign it. 17 A. Right. 18 the chancer be an internal investigation. 29 Did you order this internal investigation. 20 Did you order this internal investigation. 21 Did you order this internal investigation. 22 Did you're not sure about that, are you? 23 Internal invest to demonstrate the 18th? 24 A. I was in person. 25 A. I don't know that. 26 C. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what 27 A. At the Chancery, yes. 28 Q. And in his office or yours? 29 A. At the Chancery, yes. 30 Q. Anybody else present? 31 A. I did not. 32 A. Yes, it is. 33 A. Yes, it is. 34 Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it. 35 Q. Vou're just confused on the dates, is that right? 36 A. Right. 37 A. Right. 38 Q. Has there been any record made by him of that excelved by you on the 22nd versus Exhibit 18, whelch seems to demonster the 18th? 36 A. Right. 37 A. There is evidence that on the 19th, there was a meeting called by Greta Sawyer and she was employed to interview this mom and child. Were you aware of that? 39 A. I was, yes.	15		(Indicating).	15		
McConnough went to the parish? McConnough went to the parish? A No. I did not. Well, I couldn't have signed it on the 20th, 22 so the — the dates here are wrong. Well, that's where we're going to go right now. It says, "Given on June 20th, 2012," and then It's signed by you. 154 A Correct. Q So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? A Correct. Q And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? A Correct. Q And you're asserting that's incorrect on what that I did — I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. Q This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation. 21 did sign it. A Yes, it is. A Yes, it is. A Right. Q So you'de not sure about that, are you? A It — my best recollection, it was after. A It — my best recollection, it was after. A I was in person. A It was in person. A It was in person. A At the Chancery, yes. A At the Chancery, yes. A A My office, he came down to my office. A I don't know that. A I don't know of any other document. I'm giving my testimony of what I recall. BY MR. ANDERSON: A There woulestion is, is when did you first — what document is there, if there is one, that can establish the date you learned it? A. There would not be a document. I'm giving my testimony of what I recall. There would not be a document. I'm giving my testimony of what I recall. There would not be a document. I'm giving my testimony of what I recall. There would not be a document. I'm giving my testimony of what I recall. A It was in person. A It was in person. A It was in person. A At the Chancery, Yes. A A He the Chancery, Yes. A Do, Only you make any notes of that conversation? A I don't know that. BY A Lit was the report was preciped b	16		BY MR. ANDERSON:	16		-
19 A. No. I did not. 20 Q. When did you sign it? 21 A. Well, I couldn't have signed it on the 20th, 22 so the the dates here are wrong. 23 Q. Well, that's where we're going to go right 24 now. It says, "Given on June 20th, 2012," and 25 then it's signed by you. 154 1 A. Correct. 2 Q. So you're now asserting that that date is also 3 incorrect? 4 A. Correct. 5 Q. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what 4 basis? 7 A. On the basis that, subsequently, I found out 8 that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I 9 couldn't have signed it on the 20th. 10 Q. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your 4 decree for an internal investigation, isn't 16 A. I did sign it. 17 Q. You're just confused on the dates, is that 18 right? 19 A. Right. 20 Gey You're not sure about that, are you? 21 Did you make any notes of that can 22 before or after the report to the police was 23 made? 24 A. I was, yes. 25 A. I was, yes. 26 Did you aware any notes of that conversation? 27 A. I don't know of any other document, no. 28 A. I don't know of any other document, no. 29 C. You're not sure about that, are you? 20 A. I was, yes. 21 Did you make any notes of that? 21 Did you're not sure about that, are you? 25 A. I was, yes. 26 Did you aware of that? 27 C. You're just confused on the dates, is that 29 create and any record by anybody that 29 you wave of that? 20 C. So you did order an internal investigation. 20 C. So you did order an internal investigation. 21 Did you order this internal investigation. 22 create and interview this internal investigation. 23 create and interview this interview this mom and child. Were you wavare of that? 24 A. I was, yes.	17	Q.	Did you sign the decree before Vomastek and	17		all, the decree, Exhibit 18, does not
19 A. No. I did not. 20 Q. When did you sign It? 21 A. Well, I couldn't have signed it on the 20th, 22 so the the dates here are wrong. 23 Q. Well, that's where we're going to go right 24 now. It says, "Given on June 20th, 2012," and then It's signed by you. 25	18		McDonough went to the parish?	18		establish that, as the archbishop said. But
20 Q. When did you sign it? 21 A. Well, I couldn't have signed it on the 20th, so the the dates here are wrong. 22 Q. Well, that's where we're going to go right now. It says, "Given on June 20th, 2012," and then it's signed by you. 23 The question is, is when did you first what document is there, if there is one, that can establish the date you learned it? 24 now. It says, "Given on June 20th, 2012," and then it's signed by you. 25 The rewould not be a document. I'm giving my testimony of what I recall. 26 Q. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? 27 A. Correct. 28 Q. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? 29 A. On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. 29 Q. This conversation with Elsenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? 30 A. It was in person. 41 Q. At the Chancery, Yes. 42 Q. And in his office or yours? 43 A. At the Chancery, Yes. 44 Q. And in his office or yours? 45 A. My office, he came down to my office. 46 Q. Anybody else present? 47 A. No. 48 Q. Anybody else present? 49 A. No. 40 Q. Did you make any notes of that conversation? 41 A. I did not. 41 Q. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation? 41 Q. Vou're just confused on the dates, is that right? 42 Q. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? 43 A. Right. 44 Q. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? 45 Q. So you did order an internal investigation. 46 Q. You're pust confused on the police was made? 47 A. I don't know of any other document, no. 48 A. I tr my best recollection, it was after. 49 Q. You're not sure about that, are you? 40 Q. You're not sure about that, are you? 41 A. I was, yes.	19	Α.		19		go ahead as to whatever.
21 A. Well, I couldn't have signed it on the 20th, so the the dates here are wrong. 22 Q. Well, that's where we're going to go right now. It says, "Given on June 20th, 2012," and 25 then It's signed by you. 154 1 A. Correct. 2 Q. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? 3 A. Correct. 4 A. Correct. 5 Q. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? 7 A. On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nd, so I decree for an internal investigation, isn't lik? 1 Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it. 1 Q. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? 2 Q. So you'de row asserting the dates, is that right? 3 A. Right. 4 Q. You're not sure about that, are you? 4 A. It my best recollection, it was after. 4 Q. You're not sure about that, are you? 4 A. I was, yes. 4 A. I was in person. 4 Q. At the Chancery? 5 A. At the Chancery? 6 Q. And in his office or yours? 7 A. My office, he came down to my office. 8 Q. Anybody else present? 9 A. No. 10 Q. Did you make any notes of that conversation? 11 decree for an internal investigation, isn't like the property of the archdiocese, which seems to demonstrate the 18th? 1 A. Right. 1 G. So you did order an internal investigation. 2 Did you order this internal investigation. 2 Did you order this internal investigation. 3 Did you order this internal investigation. 4 A. I		Q.	When did you sign It?	20		BY MR. ANDERSON:
22 so the the dates here are wrong. 23 Q. Well, that's where we're going to go right 24 now. It says, "Given on June 20th, 2012," and 25 then it's signed by you. 154 1 A. Correct. 2 Q. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? 4 A. Correct. 5 Q. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? 7 A. On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. 10 Q. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't isign it? 12 Q. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? 13 A. Ves, it is. 14 Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did right? 15 A. I did sign it. 16 Q. So you'd order this internal investigation. 17 Q. So you did order an internal investigation. 18 Did you order this internal investigation. 19 Did you order this internal investigation. 20 Did you order this internal investigation. 21 Did you order this internal investigation. 22 Did you are asserting that can establishe the date you learned it? 24 A. It may best recollection, it was after. 25 Q. You're not sure about that, are you? document is sthere, if there is sone, that can establish the date you learned it? A. There would not be a document. I'm giving my testimony of what I recall. A. There would not be a document. I'm giving my testimony of what I recall. 150 The conversation with Eisenzimmer, was that in person or by telephone? A. It was in person. 4 A. There would not be a document. I'm giving my testimony of what I recall. 5 A. At the Chancery. 5 A. At the Chancery? 5 A. At the Chancery? 6 Q. And in his office or yours? 7 A. My office, he came down to my office. 8 Q. And in his office or yours? 9 A. No. 10 Q. Did you make any notes of that conversation? 11 A. I did not. 12 Q. Has there been any record made by him of that you know of, in or out of the archdlocese, where the person of		_		21	Q.	The question is, is when did you first what
23 Q. Well, that's where we're going to go right now. It says, "Given on June 20th, 2012," and then it's signed by you. 154 A. Correct. 2 Q. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? 4 A. Correct. 5 Q. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? 7 A. On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. 1 Q. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't 1 Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it: Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did right? Q. So you did order an internal investigation. Did you order this internal investigation. Did yo				22		document is there, If there is one, that can
24 now. It says, "Given on June 20th, 2012," and then it's signed by you. 154 1 A. Correct. 2 Q. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? 4 A. Correct. 5 Q. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? 7 A. On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. 10 Q. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't it? 13 A. Yes, it is. 14 Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it? 15 Q. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? 16 A. Right. 17 Q. So you did order an internal investigation. 2 Did you order this internal investigation. 3 Did you order this internal investigation. 4 Did you order this internal investigation. 5 Did you order this internal investigation. 6 Did you order this internal investigation. 7 Did you order this internal investigation. 8 Did you order this internal investigation. 9 Did you order this internal inves	1	O		23		establish the date you learned it?
then it's signed by you. 154 1 A. Correct. 2 Q. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? 3 incorrect? 4 A. Correct. 5 Q. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? 7 A. On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 22nth. 10 Q. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't lit? 11 A. Yes, it is. 12 Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it. 13 A. I did sign it. 14 Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did right? 15 Q. So you did order an internal investigation. 16 Q. So you did order an internal investigation. 17 Q. So you did order an internal investigation. 18 P. Right. 19 A. Right. 20 Q. So you did order an internal investigation. 21 Did you order this internal investigation. 22 person or by telephone? 3 A. It was in person. 4 Q. At the Chancery, Yes. 6 Q. At the Chancery, Yes. 6 Q. At the Chancery? 7 A. My office, he came down to my office. 9 A. No. 10 Q. Did you make any notes of that conversation? 11 A. I did not. 12 Q. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation? 11 A. I don't know that. 12 Q. Has there been made any record by anybody that you know of, in or out of the archdiocese, that establishes that the report was actually received by you on the 22nd versus Exhibit 18, which seems to demonstrate the 18th? 17 Q. So you did order an internal investigation before or after the report to the police was before or after the report to the police was corrected by you and the 19th, there was a meeting called by Greta Sawyer and she was employed to interview this mom and child. Were you aware of that? 24 A. It my best recollection, it was after. 25 Q. You're not sure about that, are you?		٠.		24	A.	There would not be a document. I'm giving my
154 1 A. Correct. 2 Q. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? 3 A. It was in person. 4 A. Correct. 5 Q. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? 6 Dasis? 7 A. On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. 9 Couldn't have signed it on the 20th. 10 Q. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't lit? 11 A. Yes, it is. 12 Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it. 14 Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it. 15 Q. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? 16 A. I did sign it. 17 Q. So you did order an internal investigation. 18 Did you order this internal investigation. 20 Did you order this internal investigation. 21 Did you order this internal investigation. 22 Did you order this internal investigation. 23 Did you order this internal investigation. 24 A. It my best recollection, it was after. 25 Q. You're not sure about that, are you? 26 Did you make any notes of that conversation? 27 A. No. 28 Did you make any notes of that conversation? 29 A. I don't know that. 29 C. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation? 29 Conversation? 20 A. I don't know that. 20 Conversation? 21 Did you order this internal investigation. 21 Did you order this internal investigation. 22 Did you order this internal investigation. 23 Greta Sawyer and she was employed to interview this mom and child. Were you aware of that? 20 Conversation? 21 Did you order this internal investigation. 22 Greta Sawyer and she was employed to interview this mom and child. Were you aware of that? 24 A. II my best recollection, it was after. 25 Conversation? 26 Did you order that? 27 Day order this internal investigation. 28 Did you order this internal investigation. 29 Did you order this internal investigation. 20 Did you order this internal investigation. 21 Did you order this internal investigation. 22 Did you order this internal investiga				25		testimony of what I recall.
1 A. Correct. 2 Q. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? 3 A. It was in person. 4 A. Correct. 5 Q. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? 6 A. On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. 9 Couldn't have signed it on the 20th. 10 Q. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't it? 11 A. Yes, it is. 12 Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it. 13 A. I did sign it. 14 Q. Okay and that is your signature, so you did right? 15 Q. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? 16 A. Right. 17 Q. So you did order an internal investigation. 18 Did you order this internal investigation. 19 Did you order this internal investigation. 20 Did you order the report to the police was before or after the report to the police was made? 21 A. It my best recollection, it was after. 22 A. I was, yes. 24 A. I was, yes. 26 Chancery, yes. 27 A. At the Chancery, 28 A. At the Chancery, 29 A. At the Chancery, 20 A. I did nic his office or yours? 21 A. I did not his office or yours? 22 A. At the Chancery, 24 A. I did not his office or yours? 24 A. I did not his office or yours? 25 A. It was in person. 26 Q. At the Chancery, 29 A. At the Chancery, 29 A. At the Chancery, 29 A. At the Chancery, 20 A. I did not his office or yours? 21 Q. Ald in his office or yours? 22 A. I don't know that conversation? 23 Greta Sawyer and she was employed to interview this mom and child. Were you aware of that? 29 A. It was, yes.	25			T		156
2 Q. So you're now asserting that that date is also incorrect? 3 A. It was in person. 4 A. Correct. 5 Q. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? 6 A. At the Chancery, Yes. 6 Q. And in his office or yours? 7 A. On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. 9 C. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't it? 13 A. Yes, it is. 14 Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it? 15 Q. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? 16 A. I did sign it. 17 Q. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? 18 A. Right. 19 A. Right. 19 C. So you did order an internal investigation. 20 Did you order this internal investigation. 21 Did you order this internal investigation. 22 Did you order this internal investigation. 23 Did you order the report to the police was made? 24 A. It my best recollection, it was after. 25 Q. You're not sure about that, are you? 26 Did you order this internal investigation. 27 Did you order that, are you? 28 Decrease and the Chancery, 29 A. At the Chancery, 40 A. At the Chancery, 41 A. Ha this office or yours? 41 A. I did not in the flat conversation? 41 A. I did not. 41 A. I don't know that. 42 Use in the policy of the archidocese, 43 A. I don't know of any record by anybody that you know of in or out of the archidocese, 44 A. It my best recollection, it was after. 45 A. I don't know of any other document, no. 46 Did you order this internal investigation. 47 A. I don't know of any other document, no. 48 D. Did you order this internal investigation. 49 Did you order this internal investigation. 40 Did you order this internal investigation. 40 Did you order this internal investigation. 40 Did you order this internal investiga	١,	Α.		1	Q.	The conversation with Elsenzlmmer, was that In
incorrect? A. Correct. Q. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? A. On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. Q. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't it? A. Yes, it is. Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it? A. I did sign it. Q. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? A. Right. Q. So you did order an internal investigation. Did you order this internal in	'			1		
4 Q. At the Chancery? 5 Q. And you're asserting that's incorrect on what basis? 7 A. On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. 9 Couldn't have signed it on the 20th. 10 Q. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't it? 11 It? 12 Q. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation? 14 A. I did not. 15 Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it? 16 A. I did sign it. 17 Q. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? 18 A. Right. 19 Q. So you did order an internal investigation. 20 Did you order this internal investigation. 21 Did you order this internal investigation. 22 Did you order this internal investigation. 23 Did you order this internal investigation. 24 A. It my best recollection, it was after. 25 Q. You're not sure about that, are you? 26 A. At the Chancery, yes. A. At the Chancery. A. Myoffice, he came down to my office. A. Anybody else present? A. Myoffice, he came down to my office. A. Author had in the came down to my office. A. At the Chancery.		u.		3	Α.	-
A. At the Chancery, yes. basis? A. On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't it? A. Yes, it is. Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it? A. I did sign it. Q. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? A. Right. Q. So you did order an internal investigation. Did you order this internal inv		٨		4		
basis? A. On the basis that, subsequently, I found out that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. D. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't lit? A. Yes, it is. A. Yes, it is. A. I did sign it. A. I did sign it. C. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? A. Right. D. So you did order an internal investigation. Did you order this internal inve	-			5		
7 A. On the basis that, subsequently, I found out 8 that I did I learned this on the 22nd, so I 9 couldn't have signed it on the 20th. 10 Q. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your 11 decree for an internal investigation, isn't 12 it? 13 A. Yes, it is. 14 Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did 15 sign it? 16 A. I did sign it. 17 Q. You're just confused on the dates, is that 18 right? 19 A. Right. 10 Q. Bid you make any notes of that conversation? 11 A. I did not. 12 Q. Has there been any record made by him of that 13 conversation? 14 A. I don't know that. 15 Q. Has there been made any record by anybody that 16 you know of, in or out of the archdiocese, 17 that establishes that the report was actually 18 right? 19 A. Right. 19 A. Right. 10 Q. So you did order an internal investigation. 20 Did you order this internal investigation 21 Did you order this internal investigation 22 before or after the report to the police was 23 made? 24 A. It my best recollection, it was after. 25 Q. You're not sure about that, are you? 26 A. I was, yes. 17 A. My office, he came down to my office. 8 Q. Anybody else present? 9 A. No. 10 Q. Anybody else present? 9 A. No. 10 Q. Has there been any record made by him of that 11 A. I did not. 12 Q. Has there been any record made by him of that 13 conversation? 14 A. I don't know that. 15 Q. Has there been made any record by anybody that 16 you know of, in or out of the archdiocese, 17 that establishes that the report was actually 18 received by you on the 22nd versus Exhibit 18, 19 which seems to demonstrate the 18th? 20 A. I don't know of any other document, no. 21 Q. There is evidence that on the 19th, there was 22 or 20th, there was a meeting called by 23 Greta Sawyer and she was employed to interview 24 this mom and child. Were you aware of that? 25 A. I was, yes.	1	Q.				
that I did — I learned this on the 22nd, so I couldn't have signed it on the 20th. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't it? A. Yes, it is. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it? A. I did sign it. A. I did sign it. C. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? A. Right. Okay. So you did order an internal investigation. Did you order this internal investigation. Did you order the report to the police was made? A. I was, yes. B. Q. Anybody else present? 9 A. No. 10 Q. Did you make any notes of that conversation? 11 A. I did not. 12 Q. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation? 13 Conversation? 14 A. I don't know that. 15 Q. Has there been any record by anybody that you know of, in or out of the archdiocese, that establishes that the report was actually received by you on the 22nd versus Exhibit 18, which seems to demonstrate the 18th? Did you order this internal investigation. Did you order the report to the police was made? A. I don't know of any other document, no. There is evidence that on the 19th, there was —— or 20th, there was a meeting called by Greta Sawyer and she was employed to interview this mom and child. Were you aware of that? 24 A. I was, yes.	l			1	_	
couldn't have signed it on the 20th. 10 Q. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't it? 11 A. Yes, it is. 12 Q. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation? 13 A. Yes, it is. 14 Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it. 15 Q. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation? 16 A. I did sign it. 17 Q. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? 18 right? 19 A. Right. 19 A. No. 10 Q. Did you make any notes of that conversation? 11 A. I did not. 12 Q. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation? 14 A. I don't know that. 15 Q. Has there been made any record by anybody that you know of, in or out of the archdiocese, that establishes that the report was actually received by you on the 22nd versus Exhibit 18, which seems to demonstrate the 18th? 19 A. Right. 20 Q. So you did order an internal investigation. 21 Did you order this internal investigation. 22 Did you make any notes of that conversation? 14 A. I did not. 15 Q. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation? 16 A. I don't know that. 17 The establishes that the report was actually received by you on the 22nd versus Exhibit 18, which seems to demonstrate the 18th? 20 A. I don't know of any other document, no. 21 There is evidence that on the 19th, there was employed to interview this mom and child. Were you aware of that? 22 Greta Sawyer and she was employed to interview this mom and child. Were you aware of that? 23 A. Vou're not sure about that, are you?		A.		1		-
10 Q. This is a pretty serious matter when it's your decree for an internal investigation, isn't it? 12 Q. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation? 13 A. Yes, it is. 14 Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it? 15 Q. Has there been made any record by anybody that you know of, in or out of the archdiocese, that establishes that the report was actually received by you on the 22nd versus Exhibit 18, which seems to demonstrate the 18th? 18 A. Right. 19 A. Right. 10 Q. Did you make any notes of that conversation? 11 A. I did not. 12 Q. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation? 13 A. I don't know that. 15 Q. Has there been made any record by anybody that you know of, in or out of the archdiocese, that establishes that the report was actually received by you on the 22nd versus Exhibit 18, which seems to demonstrate the 18th? 19 A. Right. 20 Q. So you did order an internal investigation. Did you order this internal investigation. Did you order the report to the police was made? 21 Did you order this internal investigation. Did you order the report to the police was made? 22 — or 20th, there was a meeting called by Greta Sawyer and she was employed to Interview this mom and child. Were you aware of that? 23 — Greta Sawyer and she was employed to Interview this mom and child. Were you aware of that? 24 A. It my best recollection, it was after. 25 A. I was, yes.	_			1		
decree for an internal investigation, isn't li? A. Yes, it is. Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did sign it? A. I did sign it. Q. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? A. Right. Did you order this internal investigation. Did you order the report to the police was made? A. It my best recollection, it was after. D. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation? 14 A. I did not. 15 Q. Has there been and any record by anybody that you know of, in or out of the archdiocese, that establishes that the report was actually received by you on the 22nd versus Exhibit 18, which seems to demonstrate the 18th? A. I don't know of any other document, no. Did you order this internal investigation Did you order the report to the police was made? A. It my best recollection, it was after. Did you're not sure about that, are you? Did you're not sure about that, are you? Did you're not sure about that, are you?	1	_		1		
12 It? 13 A. Yes, it is. 14 Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did 15 sign it? 16 A. I did sign it. 17 Q. You're just confused on the dates, is that 18 right? 19 A. Right. 19 Q. So you did order an internal investigation. 20 Q. So you did order this internal investigation. 21 Did you order this internal investigation 22 before or after the report to the police was made? 23 made? 24 A. It my best recollection, it was after. 25 Q. You're not sure about that, are you? 28 A. I was, yes. 29 Canada A. I was, yes. 20 Chast Reversation? 21 Did was precord made by him of that conversation? 22 conversation? 23 conversation? 24 A. I don't know that. 25 Q. Has there been any record made by him of that conversation? 26 A. I don't know that. 27 A. I don't know of, in or out of the archdiocese, that establishes that the report was actually received by you on the 22nd versus Exhibit 18, which seems to demonstrate the 18th? 26 A. I don't know of any other document, no. 27 Canada A. I don't know of any other document, no. 28 Canada A. I don't know of any other document, no. 29 Canada A. I don't know of any other document, no. 20 A. I don't know of any other document, no. 21 Did you order this internal investigation and child. Were you aware of that? 28 Canada A. I don't know of any other document, no. 29 Canada A. I don't know of any other document, no. 20 Canada A. I don't know of any other document, no. 21 Canada A. I don't know of any other document, no. 22 Canada A. I don't know of any other document, no. 23 Canada A. I don't know of any other document, no. 24 Canada A. I don't know of any other document, no. 25 Canada A. I don't know of any other document, no. 26 Canada A. I don't know of any other document, no. 27 Canada A. I don't know of any other document, no. 28 Canada A. I don't know of any other document, no. 29 Canada A. I don't know of any other document, no. 20 Canada A. I don't know of any other document, no. 21 Canada A. I don't know of any other document, no. 22 Canada A. I don't know of any other d	10	Q.		1	-	-
13 A. Yes, it is. 14 Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did 15 sign it? 16 A. I did sign it. 17 Q. You're just confused on the dates, is that right? 18 right? 19 A. Right. 19 Q. So you did order an internal investigation. 20 Q. So you did order this internal investigation. 21 Did you order this internal investigation 22 before or after the report to the police was made? 23 made? 24 A. It my best recollection, it was after. 25 Q. You're not sure about that, are you? 28 A. I don't know of any other document, no. 29 Creat Sawyer and she was employed to Interview this mom and child. Were you aware of that? 29 Q. You're not sure about that, are you?	11			1		
14 Q. Okay. And that is your signature, so you did 15 sign it? 16 A. I did sign it. 17 Q. You're just confused on the dates, is that 18 right? 19 A. Right. 19 Q. So you did order an internal investigation. 20 Q. So you did order this internal investigation 21 Did you order this internal investigation 22 before or after the report to the police was 23 made? 24 A. It my best recollection, it was after. 25 Q. You're not sure about that, are you? 14 A. I don't know that. 16 Q. Has there been made any record by anybody that 17 you know of, in or out of the archdiocese, 18 received by you on the 22nd versus Exhibit 18, 19 which seems to demonstrate the 18th? 20 A. I don't know of any other document, no. 21 Q. There is evidence that on the 19th, there was 22 or 20th, there was a meeting called by 23 Greta Sawyer and she was employed to Interview 24 this mom and child. Were you aware of that? 25 A. I was, yes.	12		it?	Ш	Q.	
sign It? 15	13			4		
16 A. I did sign it. 17 Q. You're just confused on the dates, Is that 18 right? 19 A. Right. 20 Q. So you did order an internal investigation. 21 Did you order this internal investigation 22 before or after the report to the police was 23 made? 24 A. It my best recollection, it was after. 25 Q. You're not sure about that, are you? 16 you know of, in or out of the archdiocese, 17 that establishes that the report was actually 18 received by you on the 22nd versus Exhibit 18, 19 which seems to demonstrate the 18th? 20 A. I don't know of any other document, no. 21 Q. There is evidence that on the 19th, there was 22 or 20th, there was a meeting called by 23 Greta Sawyer and she was employed to Interview 24 this mom and child. Were you aware of that? 25 A. I was, yes.	14	Q.	Okay. And that Is your signature, so you did			
17 Q. You're just confused on the dates, is that 18 right? 19 A. Right. 20 Q. So you did order an internal investigation. 21 Did you order this internal investigation 22 before or after the report to the police was 23 made? 24 A. It my best recollection, it was after. 25 Q. You're not sure about that, are you? 17 that establishes that the report was actually 18 received by you on the 22nd versus Exhibit 18, 19 which seems to demonstrate the 18th? 20 A. I don't know of any other document, no. 21 Q. There is evidence that on the 19th, there was 22 or 20th, there was a meeting called by 23 Greta Sawyer and she was employed to interview 24 this mom and child. Were you aware of that? 25 A. I was, yes.	15		sign It?		-	
right? 18 received by you on the 22nd versus Exhibit 18, 19 A. Right. 19 Which seems to demonstrate the 18th? 20 Q. So you did order an internal investigation. 21 Did you order this internal investigation 22 before or after the report to the police was 23 made? 24 A. It my best recollection, it was after. 25 Q. You're not sure about that, are you? 18 received by you on the 22nd versus Exhibit 18, 19 which seems to demonstrate the 18th? 20 A. I don't know of any other document, no. 21 There is evidence that on the 19th, there was 22 or 20th, there was a meeting called by 23 Greta Sawyer and she was employed to interview 24 this mom and child. Were you aware of that? 25 A. I was, yes.	16	A.	I did sign it.	16		
19 A. Right. 20 Q. So you did order an internal investigation. 21 Did you order this internal investigation 22 before or after the report to the police was made? 23 made? 24 A. It my best recollection, it was after. 25 Q. You're not sure about that, are you? 19 which seems to demonstrate the 18th? 20 A. I don't know of any other document, no. 21 Q. There is evidence that on the 19th, there was or 20th, there was a meeting called by 22 Greta Sawyer and she was employed to Interview this mom and child. Were you aware of that? 25 A. I was, yes.	17	Q.	You're just confused on the dates, Is that	17		
20 Q. So you did order an internal investigation. 21 Did you order this internal investigation 22 before or after the report to the police was 23 made? 24 A. It my best recollection, it was after. 25 Q. You're not sure about that, are you? 20 A. I don't know of any other document, no. 21 Q. There is evidence that on the 19th, there was 22 or 20th, there was a meeting called by 23 Greta Sawyer and she was employed to interview 24 this mom and child. Were you aware of that? 25 A. I was, yes.	18		right?	18		
Did you order this internal investigation before or after the report to the police was made? A. It my best recollection, it was after. You're not sure about that, are you? 21 Q. There is evidence that on the 19th, there was or 20th, there was a meeting called by Greta Sawyer and she was employed to interview this mom and child. Were you aware of that? 25 Q. You're not sure about that, are you?	19	A.	Right.	19		
before or after the report to the police was made? 22	20	Q.	So you did order an internal investigation.	20		
before or after the report to the police was made? 22 or 20th, there was a meeting called by 23 Greta Sawyer and she was employed to Interview 24 A. It my best recollection, it was after. 25 Q. You're not sure about that, are you? 22 or 20th, there was a meeting called by 23 Greta Sawyer and she was employed to Interview 24 this mom and child. Were you aware of that? 25 A. I was, yes.	21		Did you order this internal investigation	21	Q.	
23 Greta Sawyer and she was employed to Interview 24 A. It my best recollection, it was after. 25 Q. You're not sure about that, are you? 23 Greta Sawyer and she was employed to Interview 24 this mom and child. Were you aware of that? 25 A. I was, yes.	l l			22		
24 A. It my best recollection, it was after. 25 Q. You're not sure about that, are you? 26 A. I was, yes. 27 Page 152 to 156 of 203	1			23		•
25 Q. You're not sure about that, are you? 25 A. I was, yes. 04/08/2014 07:53:37	1	A.		24		this mom and child. Were you aware of that?
04/08/2014 07:53:37	1	_		25	A.	
	_		H222 472	to 156	of 20	04/08/2014 07:53:37

23 Q. And that was not a confessional secret kind of

Sawyer and Father Laird, correct?

thing, that was done at the request of Greta

A.

received?

you do responsive to the information you

I instructed him to do what he had told me we

23

24

6

9

10

11

15

19

20

3

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

17

24

		101			160
1		should do as the next steps, which was to	1		163 Eisenzimmer told you?
2		inform the law legal I mean, the the	2	A.	Correct.
3		police and then to inform Father Wehmeyer of	3		And
4		the accusation.	4		That I can recall, yes.
5	0	And It's your belief you prepared the decree,	5		MR. HAWS: Talking about that day,
6	Œ.	then, after that time?	6		right?
7	Λ	That's my recollection, yes. I didn't prepare	7		MR. ANDERSON: Pertaining to that
8	Λ.	it. Jennifer Haselberger prepared it.	8		subject, yes.
_	0	But you signed it?	9		(Discussion out of the hearing of
9			10		the court reporter)
10		I did sign it, yes.	11		BY MR. ANDERSON:
11	_	And she was authorized to prepare it as	12	Q.	Did you have any discussions of having
12	Α.		13	œ.	meetings with your top officials at that time,
13	Q.	your canon lawyer?	14		Haselberger, Laird, Eisenzimmer, about whether
14	Α.	Correct.			
15	Q.	Did you read it?	15		it either should be reported or should have
16	A.	I read it, but I wasn't paying attention to	16		been reported sooner?
17		the the dates per se. I was looking at the	17	A.	I don't recall any discussions on that at that
18	_	content of the the statement.	18		time. I know that there were discussions of
19	Q.	In the first paragraph you are reciting when	19		that subsequently when it was reported in the
20		you received the information and you used both	20		newspaper, but at that time I don't recall an
21		a quote and an "I," don't you?	21	_	discussion of that.
22	A.	Yes.	22	Q.	What discussions are you talking about
23	Q.	You read that, didn't you?	23		subsequently? What was said and by whom?
24	A.	I did.	24	A.	When there there was a sequence of
25	Q.	Okay. When's the next time you received any	25		discussions that took place, I believe, in
		162			164 early October of 2013 about what the the
1		information from any source pertaining to	1		dates were and how the sequence fell out.
2		elther the internal investigation or	2		there was a great deal of confusion about
3		Wehmeyer's status?	3		_
4	A.	Well, I had asked, as the document indicates,	4		that. Of course, Jennifer had already left our employ at that point, so we weren't able
5		I asked for a regular report from Father	5		to ask her about the confusion of the dates.
6		Laird, and so that would have been given to	6	_	
7		me, generally speaking, at our weekly	7	Q.	
8			1 .	-	·
•		meetings, which is on Tuesday mornings.	8		It?
9		meetings, which is on Tuesday mornings. (Discussion out of the hearing of	8 9	A.	It? We talked about it in terms of my staff at the
9					It? We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and
9		(Discussion out of the hearing of	9		We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our
9 10 11	Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Was that after the arrest?	9		We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our communications director. We were trying to
9 10 11	Q. A.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	9 10 11		We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our
		(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Was that after the arrest?	9 10 11 12		We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our communications director. We were trying to figure out the sequence of how that all happened.
9 0 1 2 3		(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Was that after the arrest? Yes, it would have been after the arrest.	9 10 11 12 13		We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our communications director. We were trying to figure out the sequence of how that all
9 10 1 2 3 4		(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Was that after the arrest? Yes, it would have been after the arrest. (Discussion out of the hearing of	9 10 11 12 13 14	A.	We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our communications director. We were trying to figure out the sequence of how that all happened.
9 10 11 12 13 14		(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Was that after the arrest? Yes, it would have been after the arrest. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)	9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q.	We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our communications director. We were trying to figure out the sequence of how that all happened. And you're talking about Jim Accurso?
9 10 11 12	A.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Was that after the arrest? Yes, it would have been after the arrest. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A.	We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our communications director. We were trying to figure out the sequence of how that all happened. And you're talking about Jim Accurso? He was not involved in the
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Was that after the arrest? Yes, it would have been after the arrest. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it correct to say, then, the only	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q.	We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our communications director. We were trying to figure out the sequence of how that all happened. And you're talking about Jim Accurso? He was not involved in the Who was the communications director then?
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Was that after the arrest? Yes, it would have been after the arrest. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it correct to say, then, the only information you had and the only source of	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q.	We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our communications director. We were trying to figure out the sequence of how that all happened. And you're talking about Jim Accurso? He was not involved in the Who was the communications director then? Sarah Mealey.
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 18	A.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Was that after the arrest? Yes, it would have been after the arrest. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it correct to say, then, the only information you had and the only source of that information before the arrest of Wehmeyer	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q.	We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our communications director. We were trying to figure out the sequence of how that all happened. And you're talking about Jim Accurso? He was not involved in the Who was the communications director then? Sarah Mealey. So, really, discussions were more about
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Was that after the arrest? Yes, it would have been after the arrest. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it correct to say, then, the only information you had and the only source of that information before the arrest of Wehmeyer was that told you by Andy Elsenzimmer and	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q.	We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our communications director. We were trying to figure out the sequence of how that all happened. And you're talking about Jim Accurso? He was not involved in the Who was the communications director then? Sarah Mealey. So, really, discussions were more about communications management and crisis
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Was that after the arrest? Yes, it would have been after the arrest. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it correct to say, then, the only information you had and the only source of that information before the arrest of Wehmeyer was that told you by Andy Elsenzimmer and nothing else	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q.	We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our communications director. We were trying to figure out the sequence of how that all happened. And you're talking about Jim Accurso? He was not involved in the Who was the communications director then? Sarah Mealey. So, really, discussions were more about communications management and crisis management than trying to get to the bottom of really what happened?
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A.	(Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Was that after the arrest? Yes, it would have been after the arrest. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So is it correct to say, then, the only information you had and the only source of that information before the arrest of Wehmeyer was that told you by Andy Elsenzimmer and nothing else Correct.	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q.	We talked about it in terms of my staff at the time, it would have been Mr. Kueppers and Susan Mulheron and I believe our communications director. We were trying to figure out the sequence of how that all happened. And you're talking about Jim Accurso? He was not involved in the Who was the communications director then? Sarah Mealey. So, really, discussions were more about communications management and crisis management than trying to get to the bottom of really what happened?

was no, only as to today when he said it was his belief it was a report to St. Paul Police, but It was a report to what was a retired police officer. That's all that it changed. It changed nothing else and he told you that.

MR. ANDERSON: Well, it may not change how he answers some of the questions, but those are questions that haven't been asked and the questions that now need to be asked are very different than those that were asked pre-correction. So if you're not going to give the time, just state it on the record.

MR. HAWS: You have 20 minutes. You

165 A. I would not agree to that. 1 BY MR. ANDERSON: 2 Q. Then why have a communications person 3 4 involved? A. Because she was involved in all of our 5 6 discussions. Q. But that's for purposes of public relations. 7 I'm interested in what you did about 8 protecting the children and making sure you 9 adhere to the law. Why did you bring the 10 communications person into that conversation? 11 A. Well, because this was subsequent, this was in 12 October 2013 is what I'm saying, but when I 13 first discussed it after the event had taken 14 place, we acted immediately to inform the 15 police and to make sure that he was taken off 16 of the premises so that he couldn't be a 17 threat to the -- to the -- the children. 18

166

A. We say that because that's our policy, and as 1 we would say in any other situation, we would 2 quote our policy and this is the way we -- we 3 act and we let people know that. 4 Q. Jennifer Haselberger has been very critical of

number of statements that you have acted

what you say about child safety and your

reporting of it?

- 5 you and the way you handled Wehmeyer, has she 6 7
- A. I don't know. I haven't talked to her about 8 9 it.
- Q. Well, you've seen the MPR reports where she 10 11
- A. I've heard her quoted, but I haven't talked to 12 her directly about this. 13
- Q. And she has reported very publicly that you 14 did not report when you learned that Wehmeyer 15 16 had abused?
- A. Well, she's -- she's inaccurate on that. 17 She's not correct. 18
- Q. And as a canon lawyer, she's your record 19 keeper, isn't she? 20
- 21 A. She should be.

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

- Q. And you have no records today, nor are you 22
- aware of any, that contradict the assertions 23
- she has about what you told her and when it 24 was reported, correct? 25

Page 165 to 168 of 202

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

7.1		169			171	
		can ask whatever questions you want.	1		Jennifer Haselberger to you, correct?	
1		MR. ANDERSON: Wait a minute. Well,	2	Α.		
2		I just want to see if you're going to agree to	3		And pertaining to Shelley in February of 2012?	
3		the additional time by reason of the	4	Α.		
4		correction or not. And I think it's 15	5	Q.		
5		minutes there was actually 32 minutes taken	6	٠.	paragraph, it reflects Shelley was without	
6			7		supervision. Is that your understanding?	
7		on Shelley no. There was actually 32	8		MR. HAWS: Archbishop, just read the	
8		minutes remaining, according to our	9		document, the entire document	
9		calculation, and, you know, if I can get	10		MR. ANDERSON: No.	
10		through it, I just want to know if we're going	11		MR. HAWS: so you have it in	
11		to have more time or not.	12		context.	
12		MR. HAWS: You have what time is			MR. ANDERSON: No. No, he's not.	l
13		left. I don't think it's 32 minutes, either.	13		MR. HAWS: Well, counsel, you can't	
14		MR. ANDERSON: Well, we've been	14		ask out of context.	
15		keeping time on that and excluding your	15		MR. ANDERSON: Go off the record.	
16		speaking objections, counsel, and so we're	16			
17		going to start the deposition of the	17		Let me MR. HAWS: Well, no. He's not going	l
18		archbishop. I'm going to assume that you are	18		off the record. He has a right to read the	ŀ
19		not affording more time and I'm going to, for	19			
20		purposes of Shelley, given the correction	20		deposition MR. ANDERSON: No. We're not going	
21		made, I'm going to use the 32 minutes	21		to have him reading documents, taking the time	
22		remaining to do the best I can to get through	22		on the record. That's intended to delay the	
23		what I can today, knowing that that isn't	23			
24		feasible.	24		process. MR. HAWS: You want to ask a	
25		MR. HAWS: You have the opportunity	25			-
		170			1/7	1
		170			172	
1		to ask whatever additional questions on	1		question about a document that's in front of	
2		to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now.	2		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and	
l		to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is.	2 3		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is,	
2 3 4		to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to	2 3 4		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position?	
2		to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now.	2 3		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a	
2 3 4 5 6		to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need	2 3 4 5 6		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it.	
2 3 4 5		to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please.	2 3 4 5 6 7		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8		to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11		to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds. MR. HAWS: Thank you.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like you.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds. MR. HAWS: Thank you. MR. HIBBEN: Yes, sir. We're back	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like you. MR. HAWS: I hardly am trying to	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14		to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds. MR. HAWS: Thank you. MR. HIBBEN: Yes, sir. We're back on the record at 2:03 p.m.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like you. MR. HAWS: I hardly am trying to delay the depositions were	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16		to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds. MR. HAWS: Thank you. MR. HIBBEN: Yes, sir. We're back on the record at 2:03 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like you. MR. HAWS: I hardly am trying to delay the deposition. If questions were asked properly, it would have been much	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q.	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds. MR. HAWS: Thank you. MR. HIBBEN: Yes, sir. We're back on the record at 2:03 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, because you made a correction at	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like you. MR. HAWS: I hardly am trying to delay the deposition. If questions were asked properly, it would have been much quicker.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q.	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds. MR. HAWS: Thank you. MR. HIBBEN: Yes, sir. We're back on the record at 2:03 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, because you made a correction at the start of the last section concerning	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 16 16 17 18		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like you. MR. HAWS: I hardly am trying to delay the deposition. If questions were asked properly, it would have been much quicker. MR. ANDERSON: Mr. Haws, you're an	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q.	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds. MR. HAWS: Thank you. MR. HIBBEN: Yes, sir. We're back on the record at 2:03 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, because you made a correction at the start of the last section concerning Shelley, I'm going to go back and try to get	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like you. MR. HAWS: I hardly am trying to delay the deposition. If questions were asked properly, it would have been much quicker. MR. ANDERSON: Mr. Haws, you're an officer of the court. You know better than	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q.	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds. MR. HAWS: Thank you. MR. HIBBEN: Yes, sir. We're back on the record at 2:03 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, because you made a correction at the start of the last section concerning Shelley, I'm going to go back and try to get your testimony concerning some of the things	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like you. MR. HAWS: I hardly am trying to delay the deposition. If questions were asked properly, it would have been much quicker. MR. ANDERSON: Mr. Haws, you're an officer of the court. You know better than this.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q.	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds. MR. HAWS: Thank you. MR. HIBBEN: Yes, sir. We're back on the record at 2:03 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, because you made a correction at the start of the last section concerning Shelley, I'm going to go back and try to get your testimony concerning some of the things that need to be asked, given that correction,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like you. MR. HAWS: I hardly am trying to delay the deposition. If questions were asked properly, it would have been much quicker. MR. ANDERSON: Mr. Haws, you're an officer of the court. You know better than this. MR. HAWS: I am.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q.	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds. MR. HAWS: Thank you. MR. HIBBEN: Yes, sir. We're back on the record at 2:03 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, because you made a correction at the start of the last section concerning Shelley, I'm going to go back and try to get your testimony concerning some of the things that need to be asked, given that correction, that weren't asked because of your testimony	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like you. MR. HAWS: I hardly am trying to delay the deposition. If questions were asked properly, it would have been much quicker. MR. ANDERSON: Mr. Haws, you're an officer of the court. You know better than this. MR. HAWS: I am. MR. HAWS: I am. MR. ANDERSON: We'll take it up with	- Charleston - Cha
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q.	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds. MR. HAWS: Thank you. MR. HIBBEN: Yes, sir. We're back on the record at 2:03 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, because you made a correction at the start of the last section concerning Shelley, I'm going to go back and try to get your testimony concerning some of the things that need to be asked, given that correction, that weren't asked because of your testimony given before it.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like you. MR. HAWS: I hardly am trying to delay the deposition. If questions were asked properly, it would have been much quicker. MR. ANDERSON: Mr. Haws, you're an officer of the court. You know better than this. MR. HAWS: I am. MR. HAWS: I am. MR. ANDERSON: We'll take it up with the judge, but I'll tell you right now, I'm	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q.	to ask whatever additional questions on Shelley to clear up what you need to do now. And, again, the time left is whatever it is. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. We're going to go back to the video record now. MR. HIBBEN: All right. I just need one moment, please. MR. HAWS: What is the actual time, videographer, of what we've got on the videotape deposition? MR. HIBBEN: I have three hours, 35 minutes and 52 seconds. MR. HAWS: Thank you. MR. HIBBEN: Yes, sir. We're back on the record at 2:03 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Archbishop, because you made a correction at the start of the last section concerning Shelley, I'm going to go back and try to get your testimony concerning some of the things that need to be asked, given that correction, that weren't asked because of your testimony	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22		question about a document that's in front of the archbishop and you want to be unfair and not let him read to see what the context is, is that your position? MR. FINNEGAN: No. We'll take a break and let him read it. MR. HAWS: Well, why would you take a break? When do you ever do that in a deposition? This is a deposition. Ask your questions. MR. FINNEGAN: We don't have people that are trying to delay the depositions like you. MR. HAWS: I hardly am trying to delay the deposition. If questions were asked properly, it would have been much quicker. MR. ANDERSON: Mr. Haws, you're an officer of the court. You know better than this. MR. HAWS: I am. MR. HAWS: I am. MR. ANDERSON: We'll take it up with	

		173		•	175
1		BY MR. ANDERSON:	1	Q.	There's also reference to the archdiocese ordering an investigation and a computer
2	Q.	In this memorandum to you, she states, "The	2		analysis to be done of the machine. Dld you
3		reason this was not given more attention in	3		
4		2008 only became clear recently. For, while	4		see that yourself?
5		there is reference to the misconduct in Father	5		I did not.
6		Shelly's green personnel file, the detailed	6	Q.	You were told there were images on there by
7		information relating to the misconduct,	7		the experts that dld the analysis that there
8		Including the investigator's report, was of 48	8		was questionable or borderline child
9		restricted files that were archived (meaning	9	_	pornography, were you not?
10		moved to the basement, without reference to it	10	A.	I did read the context and I think they would
11		being placed in the personnel files) in the	11		it said they were borderline, but they
12		early months of 2008." Do you remember	12		didn't think it was child pornography.
13		discussing that with her at that time?	13	Q.	But there were questions about that, were
14	A.	(Examining documents) I don't at this moment,	14		there not?
15		I don't recall discussing that with her.	15	A.	I think there were questions for Jennifer.
16	Q.	She goes on to state, and I'll ask you, "I	16	Q.	And you had questions about that?
17		have attached a list of files that were moved	17	A.	I did.
18		to the archives, although we have not been	18	Q.	And aren't questions the same as suspicions
19		able to locate all the files on the list."	19		enough to justify a report to the police at
20		Were there files moved to the archives,	20		that time?
21		Archbishop?	21	A.	I sincerely thought that what we were doing
22	A.	We have we have two archive rooms and the	22		with this outside investigation, that the
23		files of active priests are in one, files of	23		person the forensic person and the retired
24		priests who have left and priests who are dead	24		policeman had the wherewithal to make that
25		would be in another room.	25		investigation.
		174			176
1	Q.	And in the same memo at the second page,	1	Q.	You say "outside investigation." The fact of
2		there's a recitation of various things known	2		the matter Is, this is a
3		about Shelley that my question to you as is	3	A.	Well, internal.
4			1		t t live the bland
		stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004	4	Q.	internal investigation?
5		stated in the memo to you, she says, "In 2004 while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father	5		Internal investigation?
5 6		while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father	1 -		
6		while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's"	5		Internal investigation with an outside
6 7		while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading?	5	Α.	Internal investigation with an outside company. An outside company hired by the archdlocese
6 7 8		while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're	5 6 7	A. Q.	Internal investigation with an outside company. An outside company hired by the archdiocese Correct.
6 7 8 9		while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from?	5 6 7 8	A. Q. A.	Internal investigation with an outside company. An outside company hired by the archdiocese Correct. to find out for them what's on it, right?
6 7 8 9 10	Ο.	while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? BY MR. ANDERSON:	5 6 7 8 9	A. Q. A. Q.	Internal investigation with an outside company. An outside company hired by the archdlocese Correct to find out for them what's on it, right? Right.
6 7 8 9 10	Q.	while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? BY MR. ANDERSON: At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one	5 6 7 8 9	A. Q. A. Q.	Internal investigation with an outside company. An outside company hired by the archdlocese Correct to find out for them what's on it, right? Right.
6 7 8 9 10 11	Q.	while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? BY MR. ANDERSON: At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one of three) was mistakenly donated to a	5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q. A. Q.	Internal investigation with an outside company. An outside company hired by the archdlocese Correct to find out for them what's on it, right? Right. And all of this investigation was done and
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? BY MR. ANDERSON: At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one of three) was mistakenly donated to a parishloner during the parish garage sale."	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q. A. Q.	Internal investigation with an outside company. An outside company hired by the archdiocese Correct to find out for them what's on it, right? Right. And all of this investigation was done and handled by those retained and those in your
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q.	while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? BY MR. ANDERSON: At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one of three) was mistakenly donated to a parishioner during the parlsh garage sale." Do you know what happened to the three	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q.	Internal investigation with an outside company. An outside company hired by the archdiocese Correct to find out for them what's on it, right? Right. And all of this investigation was done and handled by those retained and those in your office, correct? Nobody outside the
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? BY MR. ANDERSON: At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one of three) was mistakenly donated to a parishloner during the parlsh garage sale." Do you know what happened to the three computers?	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q.	Internal investigation with an outside company. An outside company hired by the archdiocese Correct to find out for them what's on it, right? Right. And all of this investigation was done and handled by those retained and those in your office, correct? Nobody outside the archdiocese?
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q.	while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? BY MR. ANDERSON: At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one of three) was mistakenly donated to a parishloner during the parish garage sale." Do you know what happened to the three computers? (Examining documents) I only see here one	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q.	Internal investigation with an outside company. An outside company hired by the archdiocese Correct to find out for them what's on it, right? Right. And all of this investigation was done and handled by those retained and those in your office, correct? Nobody outside the archdiocese? MR. HAWS: You're now referring to
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Α.	while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? BY MR. ANDERSON: At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one of three) was mistakenly donated to a parishloner during the parish garage sale." Do you know what happened to the three computers? (Examining documents) I only see here one computer one of three.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q.	Internal investigation with an outside company. An outside company hired by the archdlocese Correct to find out for them what's on it, right? Right. And all of this investigation was done and handled by those retained and those in your office, correct? Nobody outside the archdlocese? MR. HAWS: You're now referring to the 2004 time frame here?
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17		while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? BY MR. ANDERSON: At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one of three) was mistakenly donated to a parishloner during the parlsh garage sale." Do you know what happened to the three computers? (Examining documents) I only see here one computer one of three. Yeah, but I'm talking about there were three	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q.	Internal investigation with an outside company. An outside company hired by the archdiocese Correct to find out for them what's on it, right? Right. And all of this investigation was done and handled by those retained and those in your office, correct? Nobody outside the archdiocese? MR. HAWS: You're now referring to the 2004 time frame here? MR. ANDERSON: I'm referring to the yes.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Α.	while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? BY MR. ANDERSON: At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one of three) was mistakenly donated to a parishloner during the parish garage sale." Do you know what happened to the three computers? (Examining documents) I only see here one computer one of three. Yeah, but I'm talking about there were three computers. Do you know what happened to those	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Internal investigation with an outside company. An outside company hired by the archdiocese Correct to find out for them what's on it, right? Right. And all of this investigation was done and handled by those retained and those in your office, correct? Nobody outside the archdiocese? MR. HAWS: You're now referring to the 2004 time frame here? MR. ANDERSON: I'm referring to the yes. Well, what I meant by "outside" was that they
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q.	while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? BY MR. ANDERSON: At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one of three) was mistakenly donated to a parishloner during the parish garage sale." Do you know what happened to the three computers? (Examining documents) I only see here one computer one of three. Yeah, but I'm talking about there were three computers. Do you know what happened to those three computers?	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Internal investigation with an outside company. An outside company hired by the archdiocese Correct to find out for them what's on it, right? Right. And all of this investigation was done and handled by those retained and those in your office, correct? Nobody outside the archdiocese? MR. HAWS: You're now referring to the 2004 time frame here? MR. ANDERSON: I'm referring to the yes.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Α.	while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? BY MR. ANDERSON: At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one of three) was mistakenly donated to a parishloner during the parish garage sale." Do you know what happened to the three computers? (Examining documents) I only see here one computer one of three. Yeah, but I'm talking about there were three computers. Do you know what happened to those three computers? I know that the one computer that they	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Internal investigation with an outside company. An outside company hired by the archdiocese Correct to find out for them what's on it, right? Right. And all of this investigation was done and handled by those retained and those in your office, correct? Nobody outside the archdiocese? MR. HAWS: You're now referring to the 2004 time frame here? MR. ANDERSON: I'm referring to the yes. Well, what I meant by "outside" was that they weren't people that worked directly for us on our staff.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? BY MR. ANDERSON: At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one of three) was mistakenly donated to a parishloner during the parish garage sale." Do you know what happened to the three computers? (Examining documents) I only see here one computer one of three. Yeah, but I'm talking about there were three computers. Do you know what happened to those three computers? I know that the one computer that they referred to was ultimately turned in by the	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. A.	Internal investigation with an outside company. An outside company hired by the archdiocese Correct to find out for them what's on it, right? Right. And all of this investigation was done and handled by those retained and those in your office, correct? Nobody outside the archdiocese? MR. HAWS: You're now referring to the 2004 time frame here? MR. ANDERSON: I'm referring to the yes. Well, what I meant by "outside" was that they weren't people that worked directly for us on our staff. BY MR. ANDERSON:
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q.	while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? BY MR. ANDERSON: At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one of three) was mistakenly donated to a parishioner during the parish garage sale." Do you know what happened to the three computers? (Examining documents) I only see here one computer one of three. Yeah, but I'm talking about there were three computers. Do you know what happened to those three computers? I know that the one computer that they referred to was ultimately turned in by the person who received the donation. He came to	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Internal investigation with an outside company. An outside company hired by the archdlocese Correct to find out for them what's on it, right? Right. And all of this investigation was done and handled by those retained and those in your office, correct? Nobody outside the archdlocese? MR. HAWS: You're now referring to the 2004 time frame here? MR. ANDERSON: I'm referring to the yes. Well, what I meant by "outside" was that they weren't people that worked directly for us on our staff. BY MR. ANDERSON: Father Shelley's still in ministry, isn't he?
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A. Q.	while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? BY MR. ANDERSON: At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one of three) was mistakenly donated to a parishloner during the parish garage sale." Do you know what happened to the three computers? (Examining documents) I only see here one computer one of three. Yeah, but I'm talking about there were three computers. Do you know what happened to those three computers? I know that the one computer that they referred to was ultimately turned in by the person who received the donation. He came to the archdiocese about it. I don't know what	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Internal investigation with an outside company. An outside company hired by the archdiocese Correct to find out for them what's on it, right? Right. And all of this investigation was done and handled by those retained and those in your office, correct? Nobody outside the archdiocese? MR. HAWS: You're now referring to the 2004 time frame here? MR. ANDERSON: I'm referring to the yes. Well, what I meant by "outside" was that they weren't people that worked directly for us on our staff. BY MR. ANDERSON: Father Shelley's still in ministry, isn't he?
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	A. Q.	while Shelley was assigned to St. Jude, Father Shelley's" MR. HAWS: Where are you reading? Counsel, can you just tell him where you're reading from? BY MR. ANDERSON: At the top. "Shelley's personal computer (one of three) was mistakenly donated to a parishioner during the parish garage sale." Do you know what happened to the three computers? (Examining documents) I only see here one computer one of three. Yeah, but I'm talking about there were three computers. Do you know what happened to those three computers? I know that the one computer that they referred to was ultimately turned in by the person who received the donation. He came to	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Internal investigation with an outside company. An outside company hired by the archdiocese Correct. to find out for them what's on it, right? Right. And all of this investigation was done and handled by those retained and those in your office, correct? Nobody outside the archdiocese? MR. HAWS: You're now referring to the 2004 time frame here? MR. ANDERSON: I'm referring to the yes. Well, what I meant by "outside" was that they weren't people that worked directly for us on our staff. BY MR. ANDERSON: Father Shelley's still in ministry, Isn't he? Father is not in ministry. He's on a leave of absence.

	_	177	1	Q.	179 That means you received it, correct?
1	Q.	Okay. Excuse me, he took a sabbatical?	2	α. Α.	That somebody would have received it, yes.
2	Α.	Took a sabbatical and then he was placed on	3	Α.	Yes.
3	_	leave of absence.		0	
4	Q.	The point that this memo was sent to you and	4	Q.	Well, this is to you?
5		you read it, Shelley was in ministry, was he	5	Α.	Yes.
6		not?	6	Q.	So you're not disputing you received it
7	Α.	He was.	7	Α.	No.
8	Q.	And he was continued in ministry, was he not,	8	Q.	correct?
9		by you?	9	Α.	No.
10	A.	I don't have those dates. This is 2012. He	10	Q.	That is correct?
11		was 2012 he would have been out of	11	Α.	That's correct.
12		ministry.	12	Q.	Okay. The last paragraph, and she writes to
13	Q.	It was June 2012 that he took a sabbatical?	13		you, "Father Shelley has not been assessed by
14	A.	(Examining documents) I don't I don't know	14		SLI since the computer was determined to have
15		where you're getting that date.	15		images that were borderline Illegal." Did you
16	Q.	Archbishop, Haselberger refers also at the	16		do anything responsive to that information,
17		bottom paragraph that she's attaching a copy	17		Archbishop?
18		of a September 23rd, 2004, letter 2004	18	A.	I don't recall.
19		letter of referral to the SLI. That would be	19	Q.	At the next page, the last sentence, she
20		St. Luke's Institute, correct?	20		writes to you, "You will recall that this has
21	Α.	Correct.	21		not been without problems, including"
22	Q.	And you had seen that report, had you not?	22	A.	Where where are you reading, please?
23	Α.	(Examining documents) I can't recall at this	23	Q.	The next page.
24		moment whether whether I did. I'm confused	24	A.	Yes.
- · 25		by this.	25	Q.	Last sentence of the first paragraph.
		178			180
1		MR. HAWS: You're referring to the	1	A.	Okay.
2			2	0	She writes, "You will recall that this has not
_				w.	Sile Willes, Tou Will recall that this has not
2		letter or the report? MP_ANDERSON: The report, the St.	1	Q.	
3		MR. ANDERSON: The report, the St.	3	Q,	been without problems, including the fact that
4		MR. ANDERSON: The report, the St. Luke's Institute report.	3 4	Q.	been without problems, including the fact that Father Shelley had an 18-year-old male living
4 5	0	MR. ANDERSON: The report, the St. Luke's Institute report. BY MR. ANDERSON:	3 4 5	ų.	been without problems, including the fact that Father Shelley had an 18-year-old male living in the rectory of St. John the Baptist in
4 5 6	Q.	MR. ANDERSON: The report, the St. Luke's Institute report. BY MR. ANDERSON: Had you ever seen that?	3 4 5 6	u.	been without problems, including the fact that Father Shelley had an 18-year-old male living in the rectory of St. John the Baptist in 2009." Did you know that, Archbishop, before
4 5 6 7	Q. A.	MR. ANDERSON: The report, the St. Luke's Institute report. BY MR. ANDERSON: Had you ever seen that? I don't believe I did. If it came in	3 4 5 6 7		been without problems, including the fact that Father Shelley had an 18-year-old male living in the rectory of St. John the Baptist in 2009." Did you know that, Archbishop, before having received this?
4 5 6 7 8		MR. ANDERSON: The report, the St. Luke's Institute report. BY MR. ANDERSON: Had you ever seen that? I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been	3 4 5 6 7 8	A.	been without problems, including the fact that Father Shelley had an 18-year-old male living in the rectory of St. John the Baptist in 2009." Did you know that, Archbishop, before having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving
4 5 6 7 8 9	A.	MR. ANDERSON: The report, the St. Luke's Institute report. BY MR. ANDERSON: Had you ever seen that? I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Α.	been without problems, including the fact that Father Shelley had an 18-year-old male living in the rectory of St. John the Baptist in 2009." Did you know that, Archbishop, before having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this.
4 5 6 7 8 9		MR. ANDERSON: The report, the St. Luke's Institute report. BY MR. ANDERSON: Had you ever seen that? I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually	3 4 5 6 7 8 9		been without problems, including the fact that Father Shelley had an 18-year-old male living in the rectory of St. John the Baptist in 2009." Did you know that, Archbishop, before having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this Information, did you do
4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A.	MR. ANDERSON: The report, the St. Luke's Institute report. BY MR. ANDERSON: Had you ever seen that? I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q.	been without problems, including the fact that Father Shelley had an 18-year-old male living in the rectory of St. John the Baptist in 2009." Did you know that, Archbishop, before having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this Information, did you do anything about it?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A.	MR. ANDERSON: The report, the St. Luke's Institute report. BY MR. ANDERSON: Had you ever seen that? I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Α.	been without problems, including the fact that Father Shelley had an 18-year-old male living in the rectory of St. John the Baptist in 2009." Did you know that, Archbishop, before having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this Information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A.	MR. ANDERSON: The report, the St. Luke's Institute report. BY MR. ANDERSON: Had you ever seen that? I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed. MR. HAWS: Archbishop, if you know.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	been without problems, including the fact that Father Shelley had an 18-year-old male living in the rectory of St. John the Baptist in 2009." Did you know that, Archbishop, before having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this Information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into by by somebody on the staff and I think it
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A.	MR. ANDERSON: The report, the St. Luke's Institute report. BY MR. ANDERSON: Had you ever seen that? I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	been without problems, including the fact that Father Shelley had an 18-year-old male living in the rectory of St. John the Baptist in 2009." Did you know that, Archbishop, before having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this Information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into by by somebody on the staff and I think it was my delegate for clergy, who would have
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A.	MR. ANDERSON: The report, the St. Luke's Institute report. BY MR. ANDERSON: Had you ever seen that? I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed. MR. HAWS: Archbishop, if you know. I don't know if those are facts or not, but if you know.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A.	been without problems, including the fact that Father Shelley had an 18-year-old male living in the rectory of St. John the Baptist in 2009." Did you know that, Archbishop, before having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this Information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into by by somebody on the staff and I think it was my delegate for clergy, who would have been Father Tiffany.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A.	MR. ANDERSON: The report, the St. Luke's Institute report. BY MR. ANDERSON: Had you ever seen that? I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed. MR. HAWS: Archbishop, if you know. I don't know if those are facts or not, but if	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A.	been without problems, including the fact that Father Shelley had an 18-year-old male living in the rectory of St. John the Baptist in 2009." Did you know that, Archbishop, before having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this Information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into by by somebody on the staff and I think it was my delegate for clergy, who would have been Father Tiffany. Okay. And did he give you a report or take
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q.	MR. ANDERSON: The report, the St. Luke's Institute report. BY MR. ANDERSON: Had you ever seen that? I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed. MR. HAWS: Archbishop, if you know. I don't know if those are facts or not, but if you know.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A.	been without problems, including the fact that Father Shelley had an 18-year-old male living in the rectory of St. John the Baptist in 2009." Did you know that, Archbishop, before having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this Information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into by by somebody on the staff and I think it was my delegate for clergy, who would have been Father Tiffany. Okay. And did he give you a report or take any action?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	MR. ANDERSON: The report, the St. Luke's Institute report. BY MR. ANDERSON: Had you ever seen that? I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed. MR. HAWS: Archbishop, if you know. I don't know if those are facts or not, but if you know. Well, I would have to look more carefully at	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A.	been without problems, including the fact that Father Shelley had an 18-year-old male living in the rectory of St. John the Baptist in 2009." Did you know that, Archbishop, before having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this Information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into by by somebody on the staff and I think it was my delegate for clergy, who would have been Father Tiffany. Okay. And did he give you a report or take any action? I think it was past the time that the young
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q.	MR. ANDERSON: The report, the St. Luke's Institute report. BY MR. ANDERSON: Had you ever seen that? I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed. MR. HAWS: Archbishop, if you know. I don't know if those are facts or not, but if you know. Well, I would have to look more carefully at this.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. A.	been without problems, including the fact that Father Shelley had an 18-year-old male living in the rectory of St. John the Baptist in 2009." Did you know that, Archbishop, before having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this Information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into by by somebody on the staff and I think it was my delegate for clergy, who would have been Father Tiffany. Okay. And did he give you a report or take any action? I think it was past the time that the young man was living there.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	MR. ANDERSON: The report, the St. Luke's Institute report. BY MR. ANDERSON: Had you ever seen that? I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed. MR. HAWS: Archbishop, if you know. I don't know if those are facts or not, but if you know. Well, I would have to look more carefully at this. BY MR. ANDERSON:	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. A.	been without problems, including the fact that Father Shelley had an 18-year-old male living in the rectory of St. John the Baptist in 2009." Did you know that, Archbishop, before having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this Information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into by by somebody on the staff and I think it was my delegate for clergy, who would have been Father Tiffany. Okay. And did he give you a report or take any action? I think it was past the time that the young
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q.	MR. ANDERSON: The report, the St. Luke's Institute report. BY MR. ANDERSON: Had you ever seen that? I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed. MR. HAWS: Archbishop, if you know. I don't know if those are facts or not, but if you know. Well, I would have to look more carefully at this. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Well, let's just look at the sentence.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. A.	been without problems, including the fact that Father Shelley had an 18-year-old male living in the rectory of St. John the Baptist in 2009." Did you know that, Archbishop, before having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this Information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into by by somebody on the staff and I think it was my delegate for clergy, who would have been Father Tiffany. Okay. And did he give you a report or take any action? I think it was past the time that the young man was living there.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q.	MR. ANDERSON: The report, the St. Luke's Institute report. BY MR. ANDERSON: Had you ever seen that? I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed. MR. HAWS: Archbishop, if you know. I don't know if those are facts or not, but if you know. Well, I would have to look more carefully at this. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Well, let's just look at the sentence. It says, at the last paragraph she says,	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. A.	been without problems, including the fact that Father Shelley had an 18-year-old male living in the rectory of St. John the Baptist in 2009." Did you know that, Archbishop, before having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this Information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into by by somebody on the staff and I think it was my delegate for clergy, who would have been Father Tiffany. Okay. And did he give you a report or take any action? I think it was past the time that the young man was living there. Was Shelley interviewed by you or any of your
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	MR. ANDERSON: The report, the St. Luke's Institute report. BY MR. ANDERSON: Had you ever seen that? I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed. MR. HAWS: Archbishop, if you know. I don't know if those are facts or not, but if you know. Well, I would have to look more carefully at this. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Well, let's just look at the sentence. It says, at the last paragraph she says, "Archbishop, I'm attaching the copy of our	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A.	been without problems, including the fact that Father Shelley had an 18-year-old male living in the rectory of St. John the Baptist in 2009." Did you know that, Archbishop, before having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this Information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into by by somebody on the staff and I think it was my delegate for clergy, who would have been Father Tiffany. Okay. And did he give you a report or take any action? I think it was past the time that the young man was living there. Was Shelley interviewed by you or any of your delegates I believe by my
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q.	MR. ANDERSON: The report, the St. Luke's Institute report. BY MR. ANDERSON: Had you ever seen that? I don't believe I did. If it came in September of 2004, I wouldn't have been present on the site at the time. The records seem to reflect that they actually got the report and sent him there before they got the computer evaluated or completed. MR. HAWS: Archbishop, if you know. I don't know if those are facts or not, but if you know. Well, I would have to look more carefully at this. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Well, let's just look at the sentence. It says, at the last paragraph she says, "Archbishop, I'm attaching the copy of our September 23rd, 2004, letter of referral to	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. A.	been without problems, including the fact that Father Shelley had an 18-year-old male living in the rectory of St. John the Baptist in 2009." Did you know that, Archbishop, before having received this? I don't believe I knew it before receiving this. So when you got this Information, did you do anything about it? I I I do believe that it was looked into by by somebody on the staff and I think it was my delegate for clergy, who would have been Father Tiffany. Okay. And did he give you a report or take any action? I think it was past the time that the young man was living there. Was Shelley interviewed by you or any of your delegates I believe by my

- A. I believe it should have been. I don't know 1
- 2 -- I can't say definitely it was, but it
- 3 should have been reported.
- Q. Do you have any knowledge that it was? 4
- 5 A. No, I don't.
- 6 Q. The next paragraph goes on to state, at the
- 7 second sentence, beginning -- the paragraph
- 8 starts with "However."
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. And the second -- I'll read it, it says,
- 11 "However, now that you have access to the
- 12 information that was recently recovered
- 13 (including DVDs of the material that was found
- 14 on the computer) I think there is a great risk
- of associated" -- "a great risk associated 15
 - with reassigning Father Shelley." I read that
- 17 correctly?

16

- 18 A. You did.
- 19 Q. You did reassign him, didn't you?
- 20 A. I believe -- no. I don't believe I did re --
- reassign him at that point. He was already in 21
- Hugo. 22
- 23 Q. Actually, you left him there for six months,
- 24 didn't you, in the parish he was?
- A. I believe I did, yes. 25

182

- Q. Without notifying anybody of this information 1
- 2 that you had received from her, correct?
- A. That would be correct, but I don't know that 3
- her information was -- was correct here. I'm
- 5 just looking at this again for -- it's been a
- long time since I've seen it. 6
- Q. Well, let me ask you another question. Under 7
- 8 that same paragraph enumerated number 1, she
- states, I'll read and then ask you questions. 9
- 10 "Collecting all the personal computers/
- 11 laptops that Father Shelley is using at this
- time and sending them for similar analysis." 12
- 13 This is a recommendation action?
- 14 A. Uh huh.
- Q. It states, "If the SLI report is correct and 15
- Father Shelley has an ongoing problem with 16
- 17 compulsive sexual behavior in his Internet
- 18 pornography use, it is very likely that this
- use will have continued, and since Father 19
- 20 Shelley's never received treatment to address
- this." Did that alarm you or do you remember 21
- that alarming you at the time? 22
- A. I believe that would have alarmed me at the 23
- 24 time, yes.
- Q. What did you do about it? 25

- A. I can't -- I can't remember what I did about
- 2 it.

4

10

18 19

24

- 3 Q. Did you alert any of the parishioners or the
 - public or the police of what you were alarmed
- 5 about and the information you're receiving in
- this memo that concerns you? 6
- A. I honestly can't say right now what I -- what 7
- 8 I did or didn't do.
- 9 Q. At the last paragraph you do state -- it is
 - stated by her, "I shared this Information with
- Father Laird last July." Do you have any 11
- memory of having taken any action to report 12
- 13 Shelley to law enforcement, to alert the
- parishioners or the public about the risks now 14
- 15 discerned concerning Shelly's danger to
- 16 children or use, possible possession of child
- 17 pornography?
 - MR. HAWS: Objection, that misstates the facts, the evidence, the document you just
- 20 read, counsel. There's not a word in there
- that says that there's a danger to children, 21
- 22 so you've misstated the record again,
- 23 inserting your own facts. If you ask It
 - another way, it would be a proper question.
- 25 BY MR. ANDERSON:

184

- Q. Did you take any action responsive to the 1
- 2 information contained in this memo?
- A. I believe that there was a question of the 3
- ongoing nature of the -- the images that were 4
- on that computer and I believe I was waiting 5
- for a final analysis of that in order to make 6
- 7 some kind of reaction.
- Q. And so it is correct that four months later, 8
- 9 Shelley was allowed to resign from his parish,
- 10 claim to the parishioners he was taking a
- sabbatical, correct, with your permission? 11
- 12 A. I -- I'd have to look at the record.
- 13 Q. Do you have a memory of that?
- 14 A. I don't have a memory of that. I know that he
- 15 did ask for a sabbatical and he was granted a 16
 - sabbatical, and then I put him on leave after
- 17 other information came to the fore.
- 18 Q. And did you or anybody under your direction
- 19 ever alert the police or the public of what
- 20 you knew as contained in this memo about
- 21 Shelley?
- 22 A. Not to -- not to my knowledge.
- And I'm going to refer you to Exhibit 45. 23
 - Before I do, do you remember a dispute between Jennifer Haselberger and Kevin McDonough about

A. I don't recall that.

189	3e
	A 4
	: : : : :
9	
8	
	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·

		402			195
	,	193	1		counsel. You're trying to make sound bites.
1	/ . Q.	Let me ask you this, Archbishop. You've now	2		There's no evidence that the archdiocese has
2	w.	testified and publicly declared that you have	3		not cooperated with any law enforcement
3		identified those that you believed credibly	4		officials, with any person that's been
4		accused and that you have files pertaining to	5		MR. ANDERSON: That's not a legal
5 6		them, don't you think it's past time to turn	6		objection.
7		it over to law enforcement and, if so, will	7		MR. HAWS: That is a legal
8		you do that now?	8		objection, counsel, because you continue to
9		MR. HAWS: Objection, that calls for	9		try to create your own clips and that's not
		a legal conclusion and something that the	10		MR. ANDERSON: No. We're trying to
10		archbishop doesn't have isn't going to do	11		protect kids here, we're trying to protect
11		at this point in time.	12		kids, counsel. Give me a legal objection
12		BY MR. ANDERSON:	13		about it.
13	^	Well, I'm going to ask you. Will you turn the	14		MR. HAWS: Ask him questions about
14	Q.	files over to the law enforcement agencles?	15		it.
15	٨	Well, as I mentioned before in this testimony,	16		BY MR, ANDERSON:
16	A.	No.	17	Q.	And I ask you, Archbishop, and giving you a
17		we've had a thorough review of the files by the Kinsale Kinsale and with the and	18	٠.	chance to give the law enforcement people to
18			19		know what your office knows by turning those
19		they're still in the process of doing that and	20		files over to them privately and letting them
20		I'm waiting for that results of that to be	21		investigate It.
21		able to to do exactly what you're	22		MR. WIESER: Time's up.
22	^	suggesting.	23		BY MR. ANDERSON:
23	Q.	But Kinsale was hired by you, aren't they?	24	Q.	Why don't you do that?
24	Α.	Correct. Okay. Just like the clergy review board is	25	Α.	As I indicated to you, once we have the
25	Q.	Okay. Just like the dergy review board is			
		404			196
		194	1		196
1		appointed by you, correct?	1	0	file
2	Α.	appointed by you, correct? Correct.	2	Q.	file Why wait? Kids are at risk.
	A. Q.	appointed by you, correct? Correct. Just like Setter was hired by your former	2	Q.	file Why wait? Kids are at risk. MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done.
2 3 4	Q.	appointed by you, correct? Correct. Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct?	2 3 4	Q.	Why wait? Kids are at risk. MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean
2 3 4 5	Q.	appointed by you, correct? Correct. Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct.	2 3 4 5	Q.	Why wait? Kids are at risk. MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this
2 3 4 5 6	Q.	appointed by you, correct? Correct. Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was	2 3 4 5 6	Q.	Why wait? Kids are at risk. MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition.
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	appointed by you, correct? Correct. Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	Why wait? Kids are at risk. MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	appointed by you, correct? Correct. Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe It's a request, why not just privately	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	Why wait? Kids are at risk. MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	appointed by you, correct? Correct. Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe It's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	Why wait? Kids are at risk. MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	appointed by you, correct? Correct. Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe It's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	Why wait? Kids are at risk. MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	appointed by you, correct? Correct. Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe It's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	Why wait? Kids are at risk. MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q.	appointed by you, correct? Correct. Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe It's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself? MR. HAWS: Same objections.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q.	Why wait? Kids are at risk. MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a break right now from the video and we'll find
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q.	appointed by you, correct? Correct. Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe It's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself? MR. HAWS: Same objections. BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	Why wait? Kids are at risk. MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a break right now from the video and we'll find out how much time you've been on the video.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. Q.	appointed by you, correct? Correct. Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe It's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself? MR. HAWS: Same objections. BY MR. ANDERSON: Why not?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	Why wait? Kids are at risk. MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a break right now from the video and we'll find out how much time you've been on the video. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q.	appointed by you, correct? Correct. Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe It's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself? MR. HAWS: Same objections. BY MR. ANDERSON: Why not? My answer would be, we are prepared to do what	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q.	Why wait? Kids are at risk. MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a break right now from the video and we'll find out how much time you've been on the video. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 2:34.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. Q.	appointed by you, correct? Correct. Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe It's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself? MR. HAWS: Same objections. BY MR. ANDERSON: Why not? My answer would be, we are prepared to do what we have to do when the Kinsale file review has	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q.	Why wait? Kids are at risk. MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a break right now from the video and we'll find out how much time you've been on the video. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 2:34. MR. HAWS: We can stay on the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q.	appointed by you, correct? Correct. Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe It's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself? MR. HAWS: Same objections. BY MR. ANDERSON: Why not? My answer would be, we are prepared to do what we have to do when the Kinsale file review has been done.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q.	Why wait? Kids are at risk. MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a break right now from the video and we'll find out how much time you've been on the video. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 2:34. MR. HAWS: We can stay on the record.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. Q.	appointed by you, correct? Correct. Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe It's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself? MR. HAWS: Same objections. BY MR. ANDERSON: Why not? My answer would be, we are prepared to do what we have to do when the Kinsale file review has been done. Don't you realize how risky it is and the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q.	Why wait? Kids are at risk. MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a break right now from the video and we'll find out how much time you've been on the video. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 2:34. MR. HAWS: We can stay on the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q.	appointed by you, correct? Correct. Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe It's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself? MR. HAWS: Same objections. BY MR. ANDERSON: Why not? My answer would be, we are prepared to do what we have to do when the Kinsale file review has been done. Don't you realize how risky it is and the danger this poses by keeping all these things	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q.	Why wait? Kids are at risk. MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a break right now from the video and we'll find out how much time you've been on the video. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 2:34. MR. HAWS: We can stay on the record. MR. HIBBEN: I have four hours and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q.	appointed by you, correct? Correct. Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe It's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself? MR. HAWS: Same objections. BY MR. ANDERSON: Why not? My answer would be, we are prepared to do what we have to do when the Kinsale file review has been done. Don't you realize how risky it is and the danger this poses by keeping all these things within your control and those you hire and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q.	Why wait? Kids are at risk. MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a break right now from the video and we'll find out how much time you've been on the video. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 2:34. MR. HAWS: We can stay on the record. MR. HIBBEN: I have four hours and seven minutes and five seconds. MR. HAWS: We're over the time.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q.	appointed by you, correct? Correct. Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe It's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself? MR. HAWS: Same objections. BY MR. ANDERSON: Why not? My answer would be, we are prepared to do what we have to do when the Kinsale file review has been done. Don't you realize how risky it is and the danger this poses by keeping all these things within your control and those you hire and keeping it under the internal processes that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q.	Why wait? Kids are at risk. MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a break right now from the video and we'll find out how much time you've been on the video. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 2:34. MR. HAWS: We can stay on the record. MR. HIBBEN: I have four hours and seven minutes and five seconds. MR. HAWS: We're over the time. MR. ANDERSON: Well, I told you at
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q.	appointed by you, correct? Correct. Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe It's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself? MR. HAWS: Same objections. BY MR. ANDERSON: Why not? My answer would be, we are prepared to do what we have to do when the Kinsale file review has been done. Don't you realize how risky it is and the danger this poses by keeping all these things within your control and those you hire and keeping it under the internal processes that you have instead of turning it over to the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q.	Why wait? Kids are at risk. MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a break right now from the video and we'll find out how much time you've been on the video. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 2:34. MR. HAWS: We can stay on the record. MR. HIBBEN: I have four hours and seven minutes and five seconds. MR. HAWS: We're over the time. MR. ANDERSON: Well, I told you at the start, you've got speaking objections.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q.	appointed by you, correct? Correct. Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe It's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself? MR. HAWS: Same objections. BY MR. ANDERSON: Why not? My answer would be, we are prepared to do what we have to do when the Kinsale file review has been done. Don't you realize how risky it is and the danger this poses by keeping all these things within your control and those you hire and keeping it under the internal processes that you have instead of turning it over to the professionals who are trained in law	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q.	Why wait? Kids are at risk. MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a break right now from the video and we'll find out how much time you've been on the video. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 2:34. MR. HAWS: We can stay on the record. MR. HIBBEN: I have four hours and seven minutes and five seconds. MR. HAWS: We're over the time. MR. ANDERSON: Well, I told you at the start, you've got speaking objections. You're not going to get away with creating
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q.	appointed by you, correct? Correct. Just like Setter was hired by your former the former archbishop, correct? Correct. And just like the forensic investigator was hired. So the question I put to you, and maybe It's a request, why not just privately turn the files over of those priests to law enforcement to let the professionals review it instead of trying to do this yourself? MR. HAWS: Same objections. BY MR. ANDERSON: Why not? My answer would be, we are prepared to do what we have to do when the Kinsale file review has been done. Don't you realize how risky it is and the danger this poses by keeping all these things within your control and those you hire and keeping it under the internal processes that you have instead of turning it over to the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q.	Why wait? Kids are at risk. MR. HAWS: Counsel, we're done. MR. ANDERSON: What do you mean we're done? We're not done with this deposition. MR. WIESER: What time does MR. ANDERSON: You're declaring the time is up? MR. HAWS: Let's take a break and find out what the time is, okay? Let's take a break right now from the video and we'll find out how much time you've been on the video. MR. HIBBEN: We're going off the record at 2:34. MR. HAWS: We can stay on the record. MR. HIBBEN: I have four hours and seven minutes and five seconds. MR. HAWS: We're over the time. MR. ANDERSON: Well, I told you at the start, you've got speaking objections.

	407		199
	197		even more acutely problematic by reason of two
1	have posed that was legitimate. It was either	1	things: One, the archbishop's change in
2	privileged or, you know, if you want to do	2	testimony that altered the necessity to ask
3	form or something like that. All it has been	3	questions that otherwise would not have been,
4	is speaking objections and a waste of time. I	4	in which after a break was taken, the decision
5	warned you in advance and I said I'm not going	5	
6	to count that on the time. So given that I've	6	was made; two, there have been speaking
7	had a timekeeper here and according to my	7	objections, none of which have been legally
8	timekeeper and your speaking objections	8	based or identified in law as anything other
9	took up how much time?	9	than recitations of belief; and, three
10	MS. ODEGAARD: Two-and-a-half	10	MR. HAWS: You can take the
11	minutes.	11	archbishop out.
12	MR. ANDERSON: Two-and-a-half	12	MR. ANDERSON: So I guess counsel is
13	minutes.	13	leaving now, we're considering the deposition
14	MR. WIESER: For the record, I've	14	open. They're gone and are you prepared to
15	been also keeping track and I have less than a	15	continue, Archbishop?
16	half a minute of total time spent on what	16	MR. WIESER: Archbishop, why don't
17	you're referring to as speaking objections.	17	you come?
18	So at this point you're saying there are an	18	MR. HAWS: No. Archbishop, you
19	additional two minutes left?	19	don't have to. We can go.
20	MS. ODEGAARD: Two-and-a-half	20	For the record, you had Shelley
21	minutes left.	21	files and the Wehmeyer files beforehand. In
22	MR. WIESER: Will you keep track of	22	terms of testimony, I believe you've actually
23	that, Mr. Videographer?	23	gone beyond what the court had authorized you
24	MR. HAWS: Well, my speaking	24	to do in the deposition in any event. And the
25	objections, for the record before you go on	25	objections were necessitated by your own
	198		200
1	the video, are because of improper questions	1	conduct. And we'll deal with what we have to
2	you posed, improper hypotheticals, improper	2	with the court. You've preserved your record
3	factual scenarios that require that, counsel.	3	and we've made ours, so there's no other
4	And as an officer of the court, you should	4	reason to argue about it.
5	know that you cannot do that, that is not	5	MR. ANDERSON: No. We're done.
6	appropriate nor is it fair to insert your own	6	
7	facts in order to create whatever it may be	7	
8	you're trying to do here. The archbishop has	8	
9	been here to answer whatever questions he can	9	
10	as best he can in a proper form, so	10	
11	MR. WIESER: We're over already. I	11	
12	think we can wrap it up at this point, if you	12	
13	want to.	13	
14	MR. HAWS: Yeah, let's just do that.	14	
15	MR. BRAUN: I'm good with that.	15	
16	MR. WIESER: That's fine.	16	
17	MR. ANDERSON: So are we done?	17	
18	MR. HAWS: We're done. You're past	18	
19	your time.	19	
20	MR. ANDERSON: Well, I consider this	20	
21	deposition to be open for reasons that were	21	
22	legitimate at the start of this deposition by	22	
23	reason of the failure to disclose, which	23	
24	should have been, and the untimely disclosures	24	
25	as well as the incomplete ones. And now it's	25	of 202 50 of 51 sheet
	12014 07: E3:27 AM Page 197 t		

```
201
 1 I, ARCHBISHOP JOHN NIENSTEDT, do hereby
 2 certify that I have read the foregoing
 3 transcript of my deposition and believe the
 4 same to be true and correct, except as
 5 follows: (Noting the page number and line
   number of the change or addition and the
7
   reason for It)
 8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
   Subscribed to and sworn
   before me this ___ day
25 of ___, 2014,
```

STATE OF MINNESOTA COUNTY OF RANGEY I hereby certify that I reported the deposition of ARCHBISHOP JOHN HIGHSTEDT, on the 2nd day of April, 2014, in St. Paul, Minnesota, and that the witness was by me first duly sworm to tell the whole truth; That the testimony was transcribed under my direction and is a true record of the testimony of the witness; ß That the cost of the original has been charged to the party who noticed the deposition, and that all parties who ordered copies have been charged at the same rate for such copies; That I am not a relative or employee or attorney or counsel of any of the parties, or a relative or employee of such attorney or counsel) That I am not financially interested in the action and have no contract with the parties, attorneys, or persons with an interest in the action that affects or has a substantial tendency to affect my impartiality; That the right to read and sign the deposition by the witness was not waived, and a copy was provided to him for his review; WITNESS MY HAND AND SEAL THIS 4th day of April, 2014. Gary W. Hermes



DECREE

In nomine Domini, Amen

On June 18, 2012, the Archdiecese of Saint Paul and Minneapolis received a complaint that Reverend Curtis Wehmeyer, a priest of this Archdiocese, supplied alcohol and sexually explicit images to a minor, and fondled or attempted to fendle the minor's genitals. I have concluded that this constitutes information which "at least seems to be true" (c. 1717).

Therefore, in accordance with the aforementioned canon, I decree that an inquiry be done into the facts and circumstances of this accusation, as well as its imputability to Father Wehmeyer.

Since my other duties prevent me from conducting this investigation personally, I hereby appoint Very Reverend Peter A. Laird, Vicar General and Moderator of the Curia, to act as the investigator in this matter. In carrying out these duties, Fallier Laird will have all of the authority of an auditor, in accordance with co. 1428 and 1717. He is to collect any additional proofs he deems necessary in accordance with the norm of law as they relate to the present allegation. He is delegated to take testimony from the accused and from any witnesses: (cc. 1530 - 1538 and 1547 - 1573), to obtain any necessary documents (cc. 1540 - 1546), to enlist the services of any experts deemed necessary (cc. 1574 - 1581), and to have access to places or things which he doems necessary for his investigation.

In conducting his investigation, Father Laird is to take care that such an investigation does nothing to harm Father Wohmeyer's name or to violate his right to protect his privacy. Father Laird should also avoid taking any action which may interfere with or hinder any criminal investigation.

Within thirty days of the issuance of this decree, Father Laird is to make a preliminary written and oral report to me. To the extent possible, this report is to address the facts, circumstances, and imputability concerning the alleged offense. Thereafter, I will expect weekly updates on the progress of the investigation, which will conclude no later than one hundred eighty days from the date of this appointment.

Given on June 20, 2012, at Saint Paul, Minnesota.

The Most Reverend John C. Nienstedt Archbishop of Saint Paul and Minneapolis

> Reverend Daniel Bodin **Ecclesiastical Notary**

> > ARCH-000236

MEMORANDUM

Date: February 4, 2012

To: The Most Reverend John C. Nienstedt

From: Jennifer Haselberger

Re: Reverend Jonathan Shelley

Archbishop,

I know that the CAB has been asked to look into the question of a future assignment for Father Shelley. However, prior to the CAB making any recommendations, both Andy and I feel strongly that the Clergy Review Board should be consulted.

You will recall that Father Shelley's current assignment as administrator (2008) was made on the condition that he adhere to a support and accountability plan administered through the Office of Priestly Life and Ministry. With Father Tiffany's illness and departure from the office, Father Shelley has been without supervision.

Your decision to appoint Father Shelley in this matter was based on a psychological report conducted by Jay McNamara. This report focused on leadership issues in Father Shelley's previous assignments. Therefore, the support and accountability plan was focused on developing leadership skills in Father Shelley.

What was only briefly alluded to in the report is Father Shelley's misconduct, which was discovered in 2004. The reason that this was not given more attention in 2008 only became clear recently. For, while there is reference to the misconduct in Father Shelley's green personnel file, the detailed information relating to the misconduct, including the investigator's report, was one of 48 'restricted files' that were archived (meaning moved to the basement without reference to it being placed in the personnel files) in the early months of 2008. Therefore, when you were making the decision to appoint Father Shelley in 2008, neither you nor the staff advising you was aware that additional information existed. We have only recently 'discovered' these archived files. I have attached the list of files that were moved to the archives, although we have not been able to locate all of the files on the list.

The reason that I recommend that this matter go before the Clergy Review Board is as follows.

In 2004, while Father Shelley was assigned to St Jude of the Lake, Father Shelley's personal laptop computer (one of three) was mistakenly donated to a parishioner during a parish 'garage sale'. The parishioner attempted to install games for his children to use, and found pornographic images on the computer. The parishioner reported the matter to the Archdiocese, and provided Chancery staff with the computer. The Archdiocese then ordered an investigation and computer analysis be done on the machine. The Archdiocese also requested that Father Shelley allow them to conduct a similar analysis on his other two personal computers. When he received that request, Father Shelley immediately destroyed one of the computers, and while he initially indicated he would permit an analysis of the third computer, he changed his mind and never provided the Archdiocese with access to it.

After completing the computer analysis and investigation, the investigator reported:

'Many of the homosexual pornographic images viewed by this investigator and the computer analyst could be considered borderline illegal, because of the youthful looking male image'.

The report of the computer analyst indicates that searches for pornography on the internet included use of search terms such as 'free naked boy pictures'. The investigator and the analyst also concluded that 'there is no credible evidence to support the claim that person(s) other than Pather Shelley accessed, downloaded, or viewed the approximate 2300 adult sites/images', and 'there is sufficient reason to believe that the computer hard drive which Mr. Terus [parishioner] turned over to the investigator had been used exclusively by Father Shelley'.

These latter points are significant in that Father Shelley's claim throughout the investigation, and when he was sent for evaluation to Saint Luke's Institute, was that the computer had been used by another man who was living with Father Shelley, and who had admitted to Father Shelley that he used internet pornography.

Archbishop, I am attaching the copy of our September 23, 2004, letter of referral to SLI, as well as their report, to this memo. However, please note that the SLI report is dated October 14, 2004, while the report of the computer analyst is October 15, 2004, and the investigator's report is dated October 21, 2004. In other words, our referral to SLI and their report back was completed before the computer itself had been examined and the report received. The statement in the letter of referral that 'this assessment is not occasioned by any known illegal activity' was, in retrospect, premature. Father Shelley has not been assessed by SLI since the computer was determined to have images that were borderline illegal.

The Church, and civil law, considers accessing pornographic images of minors to be equivalent to the sexual abuse of a minor. Therefore, credible accusations that a cleric has accessed child pornography are to be reported to the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith. Obviously, this was not done in 2004, and, in fact, Pather Shelley was almost immediately reassigned to parochial ministry. You will recall that this has not been without problems, including the fact that Pather Shelley had a 18yr old male living in the rectory of St John the Baptist in 2009.

However, now that you have access to the information that was recently recovered (including DVDs of the material that was found on the computer) I think there is a great risk associated with reassigning Father Shelley. In fact, prior to doing so, I would recommend the following actions:

- Collecting all of the personal computers/laptops that Father Shelley is using at this time
 and sending them for similar analysis. If the SLI report is correct and Father Shelley has
 'an ongoing problem with compulsive sexual behavior in his internet pornography use',
 it is very likely that this use will have continued, since Father Shelley never received
 treatment to address this.
- Based on the results of the above, send Father Shelley for a second evaluation at SLI, providing them with the information discovered during both analyses and without setting limitations on their assessment or report.
- 3. Send all of the information on Father Shelley to the Clergy Review Board for its review and recommendation.
- Depending on the results of the computer analysis and the second SLI evaluation, you
 may want to consider referring this matter to the Congregation for the Doctrine of the
 Paith.

I shared this information with Father Laird last July when the question arose as to whether Father Shelley would be made pastor of the merged parishes in Centerville. However, with your recent request to the CAB that they consider a new assignment for him, I thought it was important to bring this to your attention as soon as possible.

Thank you.

MEMORANDUM

Date: February 8, 2013

The Most Reverend John C. Nienstedt

From: Jennifer Haselberger

Re: Father Jon Shelley

Archbishop,

To:

I completely disagree with Father McDonough's assessment of the situation. I disagree with his characterization of the images as 'not pornographic' and, since these images were downloaded (saved) to a hard drive by Father Shelley, I disagree that these were pop-up ads meant to entice him to view pornography rather than images that he perceived to be and used as pornography. I would also point out that in May of 2012 I shared the same images with you and with Father Laird, and neither of you disputed that the images were pornographic.

The request from the CDF of August 2012, and which has not yet been answered, is that you inform them of all aspects of the case. I interpret that request as instruction that the case be assembled and submitted in the same format that was used for Fathers Wehmeyer and Walsh, including using the templates created by the CDF for these purposes and including all of the other concerns that have been raised regarding Father Shelley and his interactions with minors. My understanding was that I was to wait for Pather McDonough's report to assemble the necessary documentation for submission. Further, my understanding is that, until the CDF has advised you how to proceed in this matter, Father Shelley ought not to receive an assignment.

I would also point out that this matter has never been brought before the Clergy Review Board. Prior to considering an assignment for Father Shelley I think the Board should be informed of the case and their advice should be sought.

I would also like to reiterate that I think all of this information should be turned over to law enforcement for their determination, in the hopes of avoiding prosecution for you and your staff by offering an affirmative defense.

Finally, I am attaching a memo written by Father McDonough when he made a similar assessment of Father Wehmeyer. His conclusion, which Father Laird supported, was that there was no need or use (his words) to disclose Father Wehmeyer's history to the employees of the parish, as, in Father McDonough's assessment, Father Wehmeyer was 'not all that interested in

an actual sexual encounter' and 'there has never been a question' of Father Wehmeyer 'misusing his position as a priest to obtain [sexual] favors...from those to whom he ministers'. In addition to being a factually inaccurate recounting of Father Wehmeyer's history of seeking sexual encounteres, Father McDonough's assessment of Father Wehmeyer's interest in and likelihood of engaging in sexual behavior has been proven to be tragically wrong. The fact that Father McDonough set aside the recommendations of the Review Board and others and did not complete the recommended disclosure at Father Wehmeyer's request will prove to be extremely costly and embarrassing for Father McDonough, the Archdiocess, and, I am afraid, you, should pursue a civil case. I strongly encourage you to consider whether you have an obligation to notify the University of St Thomas of this likelihood, and whether you can trust Father McDonough's recommendations on these matters any longer.

Thank you.